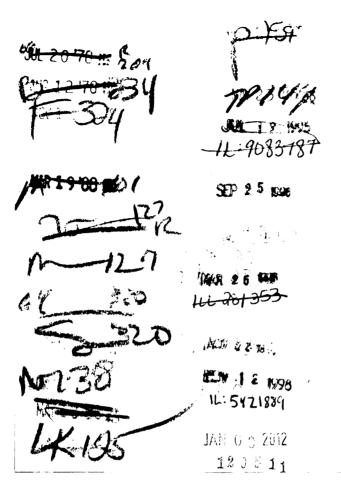
BELLES OF FREEDOM THREE WOMEN ANTISLAVERY EDITORS: ELIZABETH MARGARET CHANDLER, LYDIA MARIA CHILD, AND JANE GREY SWISSHELM

> Thesis for the Degree of M. A. MICHIGAN STATE UNIVERSITY DOROTHY LANGDON YATES 1969





ABSTRACT

BELLES OF FREEDOM THREE WOMEN ANTISLAVERY EDITORS: ELIZABETH MARGARET CHANDLER, LYDIA MARIA CHILD, AND JANE GREY SWISSHELM

By

Dorothy Langdon Yates

This study places in historical setting, describes, and assesses the lives and work of three pioneer American women newspaper editors: Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, 1807-34; Lydia Maria Child, 1802-80; and Jane Grey Swisshelm, 1815-84. All were antislavery journalists.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, the first woman in America to work for the antislavery cause, edited the "Ladies' Repository" department in Benjamin Lundy's <u>Genius</u> <u>of Universal Emancipation</u> from 1826 until her death in 1834. A Quaker, she worked first from Philadelphia and later from Michigan Territory, performing her editorial duties by mail. The <u>Genius</u>, 1821-35, is the first antislavery newspaper with a life of more than two or three years. Historians rank it as second in significance only to the <u>Liberator</u>. Lundy is credited with first drawing William Lloyd Garrison into antislavery work, employing him to work on the Genius. Because Garrison is well-known, this study treats him only briefly. The study gives considerable attention to Lundy and to the Genius.

Lydia Maria Child, editor of the <u>National Anti-</u> <u>Slavery Standard</u>, 1841-43, the only distinguished years of the newspaper's history (1840-70), also wrote many antislavery books and pamphlets. Besides the newspaper, this study describes <u>An Appeal in Favor of That Class of</u> <u>Americans Called Africans</u> (1833), the first hard-hitting antislavery book in America, and the <u>Correspondence Be-</u> <u>tween Lydia Maria Child and Gov. Wise and Mrs. Mason of</u> <u>Virginia</u>, a hard-bound booklet that sold 300,000 copies. One of the most highly regarded novelists of her day, Lydia Maria Child sacrificed her popularity for the unpopular cause of antislavery.

Jane Grey Swisshelm paid the ultimate price of an antislavery journalist when her press was destroyed by the enemies of free expression. This study covers her career as editor and publisher of the <u>Pittsburg Saturday</u> <u>Visiter</u>, 1847-57 (consolidated with another paper as the <u>Family Journal and Visiter</u> the last few years); the <u>St</u>. <u>Cloud</u> (Minnesota) <u>Visiter</u>, 1858; the <u>St</u>. <u>Cloud Democrat</u>, 1858-63; and the <u>Reconstructionist</u> (Washington, D. C.), 1865-66. It touches also on her columns for the <u>New York</u> <u>Tribune</u> as the first woman of the Washington Press Corps.

The study of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler began in the Michigan Historical Collections of the University of Michigan: Chandler Papers, 155 items. Other sources include an interview with Mrs. Erwin L. Broecker of Battle Creek, grand-grand-niece of Miss Chandler; Miss Chandler's collected writings; and the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u> in the newspaper collections of Oberlin College Library, Oberlin, Ohio, and in the Burton Historical Collections of the Detroit Public Library.

Source materials for the study of Lydia Maria Child include reels of letters borrowed from the Arthur and Elizabeth Schlesinger Library of the History of Women in America, Radcliffe College; letters in the manuscript collection of the William L. Clements Library of the University of Michigan; Mrs. Child's published letters; Mrs. Child's books; her biography; files of the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> in the newspaper collections of the Oberlin College Library and in the William L. Clements Library; and her antislavery pamphlets in the Burton Historical Collections, the Clements, and the Oberlin College libraries.

The chapter on Jane Grey Swisshelm was based on her autobiography; her published letters--including copies of the <u>St. Cloud Visiter</u> and the <u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>; a copy of the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> obtained from the Minnesota Historical Society; and her letters in the <u>New</u> <u>York Tribune</u> of 1850 read in the New York Public Library and the William L. Clements Library. The Michigan State University Libraries supplied the other sources for the study.

This historical study shows the role of the pioneer women of the press who opened this career for women through becoming antislavery journalists. The study describes their lives and careers as they struggled for freedom for the blacks and for rights for women. The study involves yet another freedom--freedom of the press-always tenuous when newspapers promote unpopular causes, as was the case in antislavery journalism. Accepted by the faculty of the School of Journalism, College of Communication Arts, Michigan State University, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Master of Arts degree.

W. Cameron Theyer

Director of Thesis

Ob. Luby, when a sister's cry is ringing on the air, When woman's pleading eye is raised in agonized despair, When we needs house are scourged and sold findst rule and brutal mith, And all affections holest thes are trampled to the earth, Max broade bearts be still unstituted, and 'indst their wretched lot, The viewes of unneasured wrongs, be carele sity torgot? Or shall the praver be pointed for them, the tear be finely given, U or shall the chains that bod them now, from every limb be riven? E. M. Chandler.



By virtue of special contract, Shylock demanded a pound of flesh cut nearest to the heart. Those who sell mothers separately from their children, likewise claim a legal right to human flesh;

. . .

and they too cut it nearest to the heart. L. M. CHILD.

BELLES OF FREEDOM THREE WOMEN ANTISLAVERY EDITORS: ELIZABETH MARGARET CHANDLER, LYDIA MARIA CHILD, AND JANE GREY SWISSHELM

Ву

Dorothy Langdon Yates

A THESIS

Submitted to Michigan State University in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

MASTER OF ARTS

School of Journalism

Derilli

Copyright by DOROTHY LANGDON YATES 1969

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The writer would like to express appreciation to Dr. W. Cameron Meyers, Associate Professor of Journalism, Michigan State University, for guiding this study and for advising her so competently and graciously through her entire course of master's degree studies at Michigan State University. Her thanks go also to Professor Frank B. Senger, chairman of the School of Journalism, Michigan State University, for taking a chance and admitting this student nearly thirty years after the bachelor's degree. The writer's fascination with nineteenth century American history came from courses with Dr. Harry J. Brown of the Department of History, and she greatly appreciates his teaching.

Many librarians have given her kind assistance. She wishes to thank particularly Mrs. Joyce Bonk, of the William L. Clements Library; Mrs. Frances Hughes of the Oberlin College Library; F. J. Avaloz of the Newspaper Division, Minnesota Historical Society; and Mrs. Patricia A. Johnson, Senior Clerk, Interlibrary Loans, Michigan State University Libraries.

The writer's husband, William M. Yates, has supported her in this project in every way, and he has her deepest gratitude.

ii

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapt	er	Page
INTRO	DUCTION	1
	PART I. THE SCENE	
. I.	WOMEN ENTER JOURNALISM	11
	Attitudes toward women; women's activities antislavery, woman's suffrage, temperance; women and blacks together; early women journalistsMargaret Fuller, Lydia Maria Child, Anne Royall, Sarah Josepha Hale; Harriet Beecher Stowe	
II.	THE ANTISLAVERY MOVEMENT	31
	Lundy; Garrison; philosophy of abolitionists; political climate; notable events bearing on antislavery; church attitudes; civil liber- ties question	
III.	THE ANTISLAVERY PRESS	50
	Persecution; poverty; postal problems; <u>Lib-erator; Genius of Universal Emancipation;</u> Lundy and Garrison; format and content of <u>Genius</u> ; Elizabeth Margaret Chandler	
	PART II. THE BELLES OF FREEDOM	
IV.	ELIZABETH MARGARET CHANDLER	73
	First American woman in antislavery; appear- ance; childhood; modesty; Lundy connection; move to Michigan Territory; antislavery in Lenawee County; literary work; antislavery	

Chapter

٠.

	emphases; "Ladies' Repository" themes and style; Garrison connection; Lundy memoir; book publication; Child connection	
۷.	LYDIA MARIA CHILD	105
	Maria's Appeal; effect on literary career; youth and education; Garrison connection; David Lee Child; attitude toward slavery; personality; sugar beets and poverty; National Anti-Slavery Standard; "Letters from New York"; Fugitive Slave Law; John Brown, Gov. Wise, and Mrs. Mason; contem- poraries view Maria; prescience about Negro future	
VI.	JANE GREY SWISSHELM	150
	Style; appearance; childhood and education; marriage; Louisville experience; women's property rights; early writings; <u>Pittsburgh</u> <u>Saturday Visiter</u> ; political life, first woman of Washington Press Corps; attack on Webster; temperance and women's rights; financial problems; move to Minnesota; <u>St</u> . <u>Cloud Visiter</u> ; fight with Lowry; press de- stroyed; <u>St</u> . <u>Cloud Democrat</u> ; "Mother of Republican Party in Minnesota"; attitude toward Lincoln; lecture tours; Sioux massa- cres; Washington D.C.; hospital work; <u>Reconstructionist</u> ; <u>Half a Century</u>	

ILLUSTRATIONS

Page

Women's Anti-Slavery Society Medallion frontispiece
Portrait of Benjamin Lundy
How Slavery Honors Our Country's Flag
Genius of Universal Emancipation, May, 1830, Cover. 68
<u>Genius</u> , Front Page
<u>Genius</u> , Back Page
Portrait of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler 72
Elizabeth Margaret Chandler Album Page 87
"Ladies' Repository," <u>Genius</u>
Portrait of Lydia Maria Child 104
National Anti-Slavery Standard
Portrait of Jane Grey Swisshelm
Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter
<u>St. Cloud Visiter</u>
<u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>

INTRODUCTION

On the night of March 24, 1858, three men broke into a small newspaper office standing in the tall pine forest on the banks of the Mississippi River in St. Cloud, Minnesota, seventy miles above Minneapolis.

They smashed the press, dragged out the type, scattered some in the street, and cast the rest into the Mississippi. From thence, if the currents were strong enough, the pied type of the <u>St. Cloud Visiter</u> [<u>sic</u>] might have been carried downstream seven hundred miles to make scrambled messages of freedom with that of the four presses of Elijah J. Lovejoy's <u>Alton Observer</u>, successively destroyed at Alton, Illinois, by mobs who murdered this abolitionist editor in 1837. Fifteen hundred miles distant, at Cincinnati, the pied type of James G. Birney's <u>Philanthropist</u> lay silenced by the mud of the Ohio River botton where a mob dumped it in 1836.

All of these mob actions were aimed at freedom of the press, as well as at silencing the abolitionists. "It was the abolitionist papers that really tested not only the constitutional guarantee of liberty of the press, but also the will of the people that such liberty should be

maintained in the face of popular disapproval of the cause advocated."¹

At St. Cloud, the target was not only freedom of the press and freedom of slaves, but freedom of women-the freedom of a woman to edit a newspaper as she saw fit. In editing the <u>St. Cloud Visiter</u> Jane Grey Swisshelm, all one hundred pounds of her, had challenged the political dictator of northern Minnesota, Sylvanus B. Lowry, a slaveholder. Lowry thought nothing of bringing his slaves from his Tennessee plantation into free Minnesota Territory to serve him. Moreover, since St. Cloud was a summer resort town for southerners, citizens winked as the visitors brought their slaves into the area. Mrs. Swisshelm, a helpless woman, had tangled with both the political and financial interests of her community.

It was Lowry himself, his lawyer, James C. Shepley, "the great legal light and democratic orator of Minnesota," and Dr. Benjamin Palmer, a boarder at the Shepley home and fiancé to Mrs. Shepley's sister, who tossed Mrs. Swisshelm's type into the Mississippi.²

¹Frank Luther Mott, <u>American Journalism: A His-</u> tory 1690-1960 (3rd. ed. rev.; New York: Macmillan Co., 1962), p. 307.

²Jane Grey (Cannon) Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u> (3rd. ed.; Chicago: Jansen, McClurg & Co., 1880), p. 182.

They left a curt note:

The citizens of St. Cloud have determined to abate the nuisance of which you have made the "Visiter" a striking specimen. They have decided that it is fit only for the inmates of Brothels, and you seem to have had some experience of the tastes of such persons. You will never have the opportunity to repeat the offence in this town, without paying a more serious penalty than you do now.

By order of the Committee of Vigilance³

As Mrs. Swisshelm wrote later, the morning brought a hush of fear.

Men walked down to the bank of the great Mississippi and looked at the little wrecked office standing amid the old primeval forest, as if it were a great battle-ground, and the poor little type were the bodies of the valiant dead. They spoke only in whispers, and stood as if in expectation of some great event, until Judge Gregory arrived, and said, calmly: "Gentlemen, this is an outrage which must be resented. The freedom of the press must be established if we do not want our city to become the center of a gang of rowdies who will drive all decent people away and cut off immigration. I move that we call a public meeting at the Stearns House this evening, to express the sentiments of the people at St. Cloud."⁴

Mrs. Swisshelm prepared to go to the meeting by making her will. She wrote out a statement about the destruction of the press, hoping the <u>Visiter</u> would survive even if she did not. She called in Miles Brown, a Pennsylvanian who had the reputation of being a dead shot and who possessed a pair of fine revolvers.

³"Border Ruffianism in Minnesota," <u>St. Cloud</u> <u>Visiter</u>, May 13, 1858, p. 1. "Visiter" is Dr. Samuel Johnson the English lexicographer's spelling.

⁴Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 184-85.

He pledged himself solemnly to go with me and keep near me, and shoot me square through the brain, if there was no other way of preventing me falling alive into the hands of the mob. My mind was then at ease, and I slept.⁵

Mrs. Swisshelm entered the meeting with her sister, who "carried her camphor bottle as coolly as if mobs and public meetings were things of every day life." A New England woman clung to her, saying: "We'll have a nice time in the river together, for I am going in with you. They can't separate us."⁵ An armed guard organized by Mrs. Swisshelm's brothers-in-law, every man with his hand on his revolver, protected the women as they pushed through the mob into the house. Mrs. Swisshelm, making the first public address of her life, named General Lowry and the two others as those who had destroyed the <u>Visiter</u> office, whereupon:

There was a perfect howl of oaths and cat-calls. Gen. Lowrie [sic] was on the ground himself, leading his forces outside. A rush was made, stones hurled against the house, pistols fired, and every woman sprang to her feet, but it was to hear and see, not shriek. Harry held the door-way into the hall; Henry that into the dining room. Brown had joined Harry, and I said in a low, concentrated voice: "Brown." He turned and pressed up to the rostrum. "Don't fail me! Don't leave me! Remember!" "I remember! Don't be afraid! I'll do it! But I'm going to do some other shooting first." "Save two bullets for me!" I plead, "and shoot so that I can see you."⁶

⁵<u>Ibid</u>., p. 186.

⁶<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 187. Arthur J. Larsen, head of the Newspaper Department, the Minnesota Historical Society, spelled the General's name "Lowry" in his book, Crusader

In a day when women were regarded either as pets or slaveys and a woman was expected to be fulfilled by a snappy afternoon of petit point in the parlor, a few women began to take the Declaration of Independence seriously. Women had absorbed fifty years of Independence Day orations to the effect that "all men are created equal." Now they began agitation to extend "equal" to blacks and to women as well as to white males. Sheltered though they were, they found a voice through the press. It was as newspaper women that they worked for the freedom of the blacks, for woman suffrage, and for temperance. Thus some of the outstanding early women newspaper editors came to their positions through interest in reforms, particularly, at first, in abolition. There had been women before who had set type in the back shops and women who had struggled to run the family newspaper out of necessity after their husbands had died, but many of those attracted to newspaper work as a profession came to it as "crusaders for women's rights, temperance, or antislavery." These are the ones who pioneered the profession of newspaper work for women."

In pursuing the unpopular cause of abolition through the press, these women had found something so important to and Feminist; Letters of Jane Grey Swisshelm 1855-1865 (Saint Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1834), p. 18. ⁷Mrs. Genevieve (Jackson) Boughner, Women in Journalism; A Guide to the Opportunities and a Manual of the Techniques of Women's Work for Newspapers and Magazines (New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1926), p. ix.

say that the opposition regarded it essential to use mob violence, even murder, to keep the antislavery press from saying it. This threat to the freedom of the press aroused apathetic citizens to realize that in the fate of the press, the blacks, and women's rights, the fate of all freedoms in America was at stake.

Early in the nineteenth century three notable American women newspaper editors were drawn to this profession by the cause of abolition. They exemplify three different religious traditions, and three different marital situations, and they lived in three different sections of the country.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler (1807-1834), the first of the three to be published as an antislavery writer, grew up in Philadelphia as a Quaker, but moved to Michigan Territory in 1830. She died at the age of twenty-seven, unmarried. She was the first American woman author to make slavery her principal theme. Benjamin Lundy placed Miss Chandler as second in importance only to Elizabeth Heyrick of England, the first person male or female to publish an article urging the immediate abolition of slavery.⁸ Lundy was editor of the <u>Genius of Universal</u>

⁸Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, The Poetical Works of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler with a Memoir of Her Life and Character by Benjamin Lundy (Philadelphia: Lemuel Howell, 1836), p. 13.

Emancipation, one of the earliest and most influential of the antislavery newspapers. Miss Chandler contributed poetry and articles to the <u>Genius</u> and edited a department, "The Ladies' Repository," from 1829 until her death in 1834.

Lydia Maria (Francis) Child (1802-1880) was the first woman to suffer serious reverses as the result of her antislavery activity. The toast of literary New England as the result of two successful novels and her children's magazine, the first in America, she published An Appeal in Favor of that Class of Americans Called Africans in 1833. Friends closed their doors; sales of her books fell off; magazine subscriptions ceased so that she had to give up publication. Lydia Maria was the breadwinner while her scholarly but improvident husband, a lawyer, worked unlucrative years boiling down sugar beets on the back of their stove to try to find a substitute for slave-grown West Indies sugar. From 1841-1843 in New York City Mrs. Child ably edited the National Anti-Slavery Standard, the organ of the American Anti-Slavery Society. So important was her work that two of her books, An Appeal, etc., and The Freedmen's Book, which she wrote for the instruction of the newly freed slaves, have been reissued in 1968 by the Arno Press and the New York Times as part of the forty-four volume set: The American Negro: His

History and Literature.⁹ Lydia Maria Child lived in Massachusetts and New York. Brought up a Unitarian, she spent little time in church, but she was a close friend of the famous Unitarian preacher, the Rev. William Ellery Channing. She had no children.

Jane Grey (Cannon) Swisshelm, member of a stern Scottish Covenanter Presbyterian family, grew up near Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. Experiences in Louisville, Kentucky, turned her passionately against slavery. In 1847 she used a legacy from her mother to establish the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter as an antislavery weekly also promoting temperance and woman suffrage. In 1850 she went to Washington, D.C., where she wrote for Horace Greeley's New York Tribune at five dollars a column and supplied the Visiter with earthy gossip. She printed stories about the private life of Daniel Webster which she claimed cost him the Presidency. She became the first woman to break the male barrier and be seated in the Congressional reporters' gallery. After twenty years of unhappy marriage, she left her husband (who later obtained a divorce) taking her only child, a daughter, to Minnesota. There a mob destroyed her newspaper, the St. Cloud Visiter. She started over again, ceased publication on threat of a libel suit, and immediately began another newspaper, the

⁹C. Vann Woodward, "The Hidden Sources of Negro History," <u>Saturday Review</u>, LII (Jan. 18, 1969), ¹⁹⁻²⁰.

<u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>, which she published until 1863. After the war Mrs. Swisshelm began a radical newspaper, the <u>Re-</u> <u>constructionist</u>, while working as a government clerk in Washington, D.C. She attacked President Andrew Johnson with such editorial violence that he had her dismissed from government service, and she stopped publication to retire and write her autobiography.

Three belles of freedom: Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm. This study will describe and assess their careers, placing them in the context of their day. To do this, the study will concern itself with the position of women, of the blacks, and of the press in the forty years before 1863, when the freedoms of all three were at stake.

The story has not ended. Freedom of the press is continuously threatened by those whose activities cannot bear public scrutiny. The battle for freedom of opportunity for women and for blacks goes on. This story is but one chapter in the long history of the struggle for freedom, but it is one that needs to be told. This story shines an old light on the new movements of the 1960's and 1970's.

PART I. THE SCENE

CHAPTER I

WOMEN ENTER JOURNALISM

The [Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter] was quite an insignificant looking sheet, but no sooner did the American eagle catch sight of it, than he swooned and fell off his perch. Democratic roosters straightened out their necks and ran screaming with terror. Whig coons scampered up trees and barked furiously.

A woman had started a political paper! A woman! Could he believe his eyes? A woman! Instantly he sprang to his feet and clutched his pantaloons, shouted to the assistant editor, when he, too, read and grasped frantically at his cassimeres, called to the reporters and pressmen and typos and devils, who all rushed in, heard the news, seized their nether garments and joined the general chorus, "My breeches! oh, my breeches!" Here was a woman resolved to steal their pantaloons, their trousers, and when these were gone they might cry "Ye have taken away my gods, and what have I more?" The imminence of the peril called for prompt action, and with one accord they shouted, "On to the breach, in defense of our breeches!"1

Thus Jane Grey Swisshelm described the debut of her first newspaper, the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> in 1847. The fact was, men did not welcome women into the profession of journalism, or any profession. Despite the equalitarian influence of the frontier, the nineteenth century American woman was legally a minor. Her affairs, like those of children and the insane, were administered

¹Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 113-14.

by others, no matter whether she were single, married, or widowed.²

The pastoral letter of the General Association of Congregational Ministers of Massachusetts, 1837-38, summed up the attitude toward woman in that day:

The power of woman is in her dependence, flowing from the consciousness of the weakness which God has given her for her protection. If the vine, whose strength and beauty is to lean upon the trellis-work and half conceal its clusters, thinks to assume the independence and the overshadowing nature of the elm, it will not only cease to bear fruit, but will fall in shame and dishonor in the dust. We cannot, therefore, but regret the mistaken conduct of those who encourage females to bear an obtrusive and ostentatious part in measures of reform, and countenance any of that sex who so far forget themselves as to itinerate in the character of public lecturers and teachers.³

The ministers' letter was inspired by the activity of the Grimké sisters and specifically forbade the Congregational churches to allow the Grimkés and other "unnatural women" to speak from the pulpit. Women were to refrain from addressing "promiscuous audiences," meaning groups composed of both men and women.⁴ Angelina and Sarah Grimké had fled Charleston, South Carolina, and the horror of slavery on which their family wealth was based, and had become Quakers in Philadelphia. Angelina's famous

²Alice Felt Tyler, Freedom's Ferment; Phases of American Social History from the Colonial Period to the Outbreak of the Civil War (New York: Harper Torchbooks, The Academy Library, Harper & Bros., 1962), p. 426.

³Samuel Sillen, <u>Women Against Slavery</u> (New York: Masses and Mainstream, Inc., 1955), p. 32. ⁴Ibid., p. 20.

pamphlet, <u>Appeal to the Christian Women of the South</u>, 1836, was publicly burned by the Charleston postmaster, as was her <u>Appeal to the Women of the Nominally Free</u> <u>States</u>, 1837. But in 1838, Angelina Grimké packed the Massachusetts legislature for three days running while she expounded abolition. Abolitionist Theodore Weld worked so hard to convince Angelina to avoid the subject of women's rights he finally married her.⁵

Antislavery men, liberals for their day, were hesitant to grant rights to women. Lydia Maria Child, the first woman asked to itinerate as one of the Seventy sent out by Theodore Weld of the American Anti-Slavery Society, did not go because all the abolitionists except her husband objected to sending out a woman. Probably because the Quakers had not subordinated women in church affairs, Abby Kelly had the courage to become the first woman to be graduated from the regular college division of Oberlin College and was the first to become a speaker for the antislavery cause.⁶

The fact that a few brave women did raise their voices, as well as their pens, greatly aided the antislavery movement from the first. When sixty Negro and

⁵Helene G. Baer, <u>The Heart is Like Heaven; the</u> <u>Life of Lydia Maria Child</u> (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964), pp. 106-107.

^bJoseph Anthony Del Porto, "A Study of American Anti-Slavery Journals" (unpublished Ph. D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1953), pp. 16-17.

white delegates from ten states met in Philadelphia on December 4, 1833, to found the American Anti-Slavery Society they were stymied because no leading citizen would open the meeting. Delegate James Mott's wife, Lucretia, who was knitting in the gallery, rose, asked for the floor, and addressed the delegates:

Right principles are stronger than names. If our principles are right, why should we be cowards? Why should we wait for those who never have the courage to maintain the inalienable rights of the slaves?⁷

Because Mrs. Mott spoke up, the American Anti-Slavery Society was organized--by the men.

It was as a result of abolitionists' attempts to keep women in their place that the Woman's Suffrage movement was born, in close connection with the antislavery movement. Lucretia Mott, along with Ann Green Phillips (Mrs. Wendell), and other American women elected delegates were prevented by British clerics from being seated at the World Anti-Slavery Convention in London in 1840. William Lloyd Garrison, their only champion, protested and then joined the women in the curtained gallery to which they were confined. Elizabeth Cady Stanton, there on her honeymoon with her husband, Henry, a delegate, was so incensed at the insult that she and Mrs. Mott resolved to form a society to advocate women's rights. The two issued a call for the Woman's Rights Convention of 1848

⁷Sillen, Women Against Slavery, p. 20.

in Seneca Falls, New York. Mrs. Stanton wrote the plank advocating the female franchise that was passed by a small majority.⁸

It was some of these same women who entered the temperance movement after they had been brought together by the antislavery cause. Mrs. Stanton became president of the Women's Temperance Association, formed after Susan B. Anthony was denied permission to speak at an Albany temperance convention in 1852.⁹ Lucy Stone, who complained that she loathed such admired female occupations as "working little cats on worsted,"¹⁰ abetted Amelia Bloomer, the upstate New York postmistress who popularized the bloomer costume while editing the temperance magazine, the <u>Lily</u>.¹¹

Jane Grey Swisshelm noted the intolerance of abolitionists for women in their ranks. During the campaign of 1844, Mrs. Swisshelm aided James G. Birney as presidential candidate of the Liberty party by writing articles for the Spirit of Liberty published at Pittsburgh.

⁸Ibid., pp. 67-69

⁹Del Porto, "American Anti-Slavery Journals," p.17.

¹⁰Mary Ellman, "The Law of Latching On," review of Up from the Pedestal by Aileen S. Kraditor, ed., in the New Republic, CLX (Jan. 18, 1969), 26.

¹¹Del Porto, "American Anti-Slavery Journals," p. 17.

She signed only her initials, giving two reasons:

My dislike and dread of publicity, and the fear of embarrassing the Liberty Party with the sex question. Abolitionists were men of sharp angles. Organizing them was like binding crooked sticks in a bundle, and one of the questions which divided them was the right of women to take any prominent part in public affairs.¹²

Indeed, the women suffered from such statements as the writer made on "Female Authorship" in <u>Lady's Maga-</u> <u>zine</u> (Philadelphia), in July, 1792: "We admire them more as authors than esteem them as women."¹³ Webster's <u>Amer-</u> <u>ican Magazine</u> of March, 1788, set forth the ideal in "An Address to the Ladies":

To be lovely you must be content to be women; to be mild, social, and sentimental--to be acquainted with all that belongs to your department--and leave the masculine virtues and the profound researches of study to the province of the other sex.¹⁴

An editorial in James Gordon Bennetts' <u>New York</u> <u>Herald</u> summed up the nineteenth century's attitude toward women:

How did women first become subject to man, as she is all over the world? By her nature, her sex, just as the Negro is and always will be to the end of time inferior to the white race and, therefore, doomed to subjection; but she is happier than she would be in any other condition, just because it is the law of nature.¹⁵

¹²Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 91.

¹³Frank Luther Mott, <u>A History of American Maga-</u> <u>zines</u> 1741-1850 (New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1930), p. 66. ¹⁴<u>Ibid</u>.

¹⁵Sillen, <u>Women Against Slavery</u>, p. 63.

10-18

Patron: Tet	rault, Lisc	ι
D # 478 °	18587602	2
Email: tetri	ault@ Stud	ents
n: 5421	889 OCLC_	EEM
vols	film reels	fiche
Loan Code:	mon 3	

Femorial Library Circulation 16 DCT 1993 10:28 AM HEBJ Item 87 0658 7089 9 To 901 39 2675 40 Due 06 NOV 1998 5421889 eem Belles of Freedom..... Frederic Hudson struck a humorous note about women in journalism, writing in 1872:

The modern female journalists are smart and demonstrative. They start for the amelioration of women. All else must subserve that point. Woman is a wretched slave, with nothing to wear.¹⁶

A few men of the nineteenth century encouraged women to make journalism and writing a career: Channing, Emerson, Garrison, Greeley, and Phillips. "A few women created careers that not only enabled them to support themselves and in some cases the less effective members of their families also, but at the same time afforded them deep satisfaction," wrote Merle Curti. He listed Margaret Fuller, Sarah J. Hale, Jane Swisshelm, and Lydia Maria Child as those achieving distinction, calling Mrs. Child "this penetrating crusader for the black man's freedom."¹⁷

A commentator in 1969 noted that "those arrangements, however false, which suit those who hold the power to change them, are very slowly changed." It has always been necessary for women who seek their rights to have to latch onto whatever cause was current, the most persistent attachment being that to the blacks:

The rights of slaves and women were inseparable ideals before the Civil War, and the South was indefatigably jealous of both properties. Oberlin was the first college to admit women--and Negroes, at the same time.¹⁸

¹⁶Frederic Hudson, Journalism in the United States from 1690-1872 (New York: Harper & Bros., 1873), p. 499. ¹⁷Merle Eugene Curti, <u>The Growth of American Thought</u> (2nd ed.; New York: Harper & Bros., 1951), p. 387. ¹⁸Ellman, "The Law of Latching On," 26, 30.

The Civil Rights Act of 1964 forbade discrimination on the basis of \underline{sex} as well as \underline{race} , indicating that the causes of women's rights and the rights of blacks still march together.

The time when women first forged careers in journalism, however, differed considerably in climate from today. In recent days, a Freudian backlash has silenced women--women who are self-assertive are held to be frigid, although self-assertive men are thought virile. In the nineteenth century at a time when "sex was less pious, when it was proper to disguise rather than exalt one's fervid receptivity, women reformers, unembarrassed, spoke out for their rights in the press or even mounted the platform in full public view."¹⁹ Even such a liberal educator as Paul Goodman, writing in 1960, saw no need for women to be career oriented:

The problems I want to discuss in this book belong primarily, in our society, to the boys; how to be useful and make something of oneself. A girl does not have to. Her career does not have to be self-justifying, for she will have children, which is absolutely self-justifying, . . . it is less important, for instance, what job an average young woman works at till she is married.²⁰

Goodman was evidently not familiar with such a nineteenth century successful woman author as Margaret Fuller, who

²⁰Paul Goodman, <u>Growing Up Absurd</u>, in <u>The Sense of</u> <u>the Sixties</u>, ed. by Edward Quinn and Paul J. Dolan (New York: The Free Press, Macmillan, 1960), p. 11.

¹⁹<u>Ibid</u>., 26.

eventually married and had a child. Miss Fuller proposed that women should maintain a "celibacy of the spirit," which must abide even in the pregnant or lactating body. She compared the ideal woman to the "well-instructed moon which sails the universe in cool oblivion of the sun."²¹

Margaret Fuller, who was editor (1840-42) of the <u>Dial</u>, literary journal of Emerson and the transcendentalists, wrote <u>The Great Law Suit or Man vs Woman</u>, republished in 1845 as <u>Woman in the Nineteenth Century</u>, "the first logical statement of the position of women to be written by an American."²² Lydia Maria Child published a twovolume <u>History of the Condition of Women in All Ages</u>. These books focused the attention of women on their lack of opportunity and their need to have the right to develop as persons.

Frederick Douglass, Negro editor of the <u>North</u> <u>Star</u> at Rochester, New York, gave women credit as being in the center of the long struggle to end chattel slavery in the United States, most of them unobserved and unapplauded, and meeting bigotry, even from the abolitionists, who insisted that women's place was in the home. In the antislavery movement, he wrote, they discovered their skills in journalism.²³

> ²¹Ellman, "The Law of Latching On," 26. ²²Tyler, Freedom's Ferment, pp. 428, 430. ²³Sillen, Women Against Slavery, p. 9.

The second quarter of the nineteenth century saw an explosion of newspapers, books, and magazines in the United States. Additional floods of pamphlets and tracts flowed out of the many reform societies. All offered opportunities for women writers.²⁴ One of the good markets was the annual gift books prepared for sale at the pre-Christmas fairs held by women's antislavery societies to raise money. An example, Autographs of Freedom, was edited by Julia Griffiths, president of the Rochester Women's Anti-Slavery Society. The book contained articles, poems, and stories signed in handwriting by the authors and illustrated with the portraits of most of Jane Grey Swisshelm's contribution to this book them. was a five-page letter. Those who work to free the slaves, she wrote, do it out of sheer selfishness--it is their nature to need to respond to evil by combatting it.²⁵

Although the first daily newspaper printed in the English language was published by a woman, Elizabeth Mallett, who began the <u>Daily Courant</u> in London in March, 1702,²⁶ early women newspaper editors have received little attention from historians of the press. Frank

24Del Porto, "American Anti-Slavery Journals," p.
15.
25Julia Griffiths, ed., Autographs of Freedom
(Rochester: Wanser, Beardsley & Co.; Auburn: Alden,

(Rochester: Wanser, Beardsley & Co.; Auburn: Alden, Beardsley & Co., 1854), pp. 230-34.

²⁶Hudson, <u>Journalism in the United States</u>, p. 497.

Luther Mott in his nine hundred-page <u>American Journalism</u>, <u>a History 1690-1960</u>, assigned only one page to women who worked on early newspapers. Writing in the 1940's, when there were 11,000 women active in journalism, Robert W. Jones noted that widows were the first American women journalists. In 1731, James Franklin began Rhode Island's first newspaper, the <u>Newport Rhode Island Gazette</u>. When he died his widow, Anne Franklin, tried unsuccessfully to continue the paper. Elizabeth Timothy, a widow, published the <u>South Carolina Gazette</u> in 1739.²⁷ Miss Cornelia Walter was the first woman editor of an important daily: the <u>Boston Transcript</u>, 1842-47. Margaret Fuller, who enjoyed a greater reputation than Miss Walter as a writer, wrote for the <u>New York Tribune</u>, 1844-46.²⁸

Ishbel Ross, in <u>Ladies of the Press</u>, noted that Margaret Fuller "was the first really distinguished woman writer to contribute to an American paper."²⁹ Her statement would be disputed by champions of Lydia Maria Child who edited the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> from 1841-43 and who contributed her famous "Letters from New York" to the <u>Boston Courier</u>. The prestigious <u>North American Review</u>

²⁷Robert W. Jones, Journalism in the United States (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., Inc., 1947), p. 528. ²⁸Mott, <u>American Journalism: A History</u>, pp. 312-13. ²⁹Ishbel Ross, <u>Ladies of the Press</u> (New York: Harper & Bros., 1936), p. 16.

commented: "We are not sure that any woman in our country would outrank Mrs. Child."³⁰ Rufus Griswold wrote: "She is one of the most able and brilliant authors of the country."³¹ Seth Curtis Beach asserted: "In the second quarter of the nineteenth century, few names in American literature were more conspicuous than that of Lydia Maria Child, and among those few, if we except that of Miss Sedgwick, there was certainly no woman's name."³²

Helene G. Baer has described Greeley's invitation to Margaret Fuller to work on his <u>Tribune</u>. Mrs. Greeley insisted that he engage Margaret. Why not Lydia Maria Child?

For one thing, the Child name was synonymous with abolition and that would not sell any papers to his public. For another, Greeley knew the value of dramatic effect. The truth was that Maria was bread and butter while Margaret was cake.³³

The two women journalists, Margaret, and Lydia Maria, were friends and often went to concerts or visited slums and prisons together to get material for articles.

³⁰"Works of Mrs. Child," <u>North American Review</u>, XL (July, 1833), 139.

³¹Rufus Wilmot Griswold, <u>The Female Poets of</u> America (Philadelphia: Carey and Hart, 1849), p. 10.

³²Seth Curtis Beach, <u>Daughters of the Puritans</u> (Boston: American Unitarian Association, 1905), p. 79.

³³Helene G. Baer, <u>The Heart is Like Heaven</u>: <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u> (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964), p. 181.

Margaret was not an abolitionist, although she ardently espoused women's rights. On one occasion she said to Greeley: "Women should have full social and political equality and free access to professions and employments with men." Greeley replied that until Margaret was willing to walk alone a half mile at night her theory of women's rights was "nothing but a logically indefensible abstraction."³⁴

Ishbel Ross wrote that Greeley "did not make the mistake of asking Miss Fuller to write for women. He employed her to write soundly for his flourishing journal."³⁵ Mrs. Ross asserted that housewives did not read newspapers before 1870 and there were no women careerists. (The Ross book made a point about the antics to which women had to resort to get jobs--stunts such as Nellie Bly's circumnavigation of the globe for Joseph Pulitzer's World, and sob-sister pieces.)

One of the more colorful women journalists, Anne Royall, the widow of a Revolutionary War general left penniless when other heirs broke her husband's will, began her weekly paper, <u>Paul Pry</u>, in Washington, D.C., in 1831. Later named the <u>Huntress</u>, the publication was the forerunner of the modern Washington gossip columns.

³⁴<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 183.
³⁵Ross, <u>Ladies of the Press</u>, p. 16.

Page one carried advertisements; the other three pages featured such subjects as assaults on the United States Bank, and on government officials who were blocking her claim to a pension. She advocated liberal immigration laws, abolition of flogging in the United States Navy, improved working conditions for labor, free speech, free press, and rights for women. Once she was convicted as a common scold and sentenced to be ducked according to the penalty prescribed by an old law, but sentence was suspended. Her most famous interview--with John Quincy Adams--made her a national figure. She discovered that he favored bathing in the Potomac River, and she sat on Adams' clothes on the river bank until he agreed to answer her questions.³⁶

Frances Wright edited two or three reform papers. She began the <u>Free Enquirer</u> in 1827. None of her projects (one was the communal colony of Nashoba where she tried to teach emancipated slaves) lasted long.³⁷

The most famous woman journalist of the nineteenth century, of course, was Sarah Josepha Hale, editor of <u>Godey's Lady's Book</u> from 1837-1898. She was one of that genre of women journalists catering to the traditional

	³⁶ Mott,	Ameri	.can	Journal	lism:	A	History,	p.	313.
Jones,	Journalis							-	

³⁷Bertha-Monica Stearns, "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers 1830-1860," <u>American Historical Review</u>, XXXVII (July, 1932), 678-79.

feminine interests: home, family, fashion, and sentimental fiction. Others included Captain Samuel G. Reid's daughters, who established <u>Peterson's Magazine</u> (Mrs. Ann S. Stephens, editor, 1842-98), the <u>Gem</u>, and <u>Passion</u> <u>Flower</u>, all magazines for women. About them, Frederic Hudson wrote that the steel engravings they employed as illustrations furnished the impulse to the beautiful engravings on United States currency.³⁸

Others who wrote entirely for women included Mrs. Sara Willis Parton, a well-known contributor to the <u>New</u> <u>York Ledger</u> as "Fanny Fern."³⁹ Katherine Ware was the first woman to edit a women's weekly, the <u>Boston Specta-</u> <u>tor and Ladies' Album</u>, changed in 1827 to the <u>Bower of</u> <u>Taste</u>.⁴⁰ Marion Harland became the first well-known writer on household subjects, cookbooks, and etiquette, although she herself preferred her novels. "Jennie June" Croly, a crusader for sex equality in labor, a writer and lecturer, had the distinction of being one of the earliest fashion editors and the first woman to syndicate articles on the woman's world.⁴¹

³⁸Hudson, <u>Journalism in the United States</u>, p. 497.

³⁹Mott, American Journalism: A History, p. 313.

⁴⁰Isabelle Webb Entriken, <u>Sarah Josepha Hale and</u> <u>Godey's Lady's Book</u> (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1946), p. 17.

⁴¹Boughner, Women in Journalism, pp. viii-ix.

Sarah Josepha Hale first published her poems and stories in metropolitan newspapers in 1823. By 1828, when she was left a penniless widow with five children to support, the oldest child aged seven, her late husband's friends in the Masonic order set her up as editor of a new magazine. Her <u>Ladies' Magazine</u> was a fiftypage monthly; subscription, \$3.00 a year. At this time Lydia Maria Child was editing her children's magazine, <u>Juvenile Miscellany</u>, for Putnam and Hunt, publishers of the <u>Ladies' Magazine</u>, and may well have been called on to help.⁴²

The contrast between Mrs. Hale and Mrs. Child appeared in their goals and methods. Mrs. Hale was a traditionalist who bored from within her women's sphere, while Mrs. Child worked within the man's world. Lydia Maria broadcasted her views on antislavery widely in 1833 with her <u>Appeal in Favor of that Class of Ameri-</u> <u>cans Called Africans</u>. Never identified with the abolitionists, Sarah Josepha was not, however, unsympathetic. In November, 1829, the question of slavery was first discussed in her <u>Ladies' Magazine</u> in a partial reprint of an article from the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>. Mrs. Hale denied any intention of advocating women's interference in "so momentous and appalling a subject,"

⁴²Entriken, Sarah Josepha Hale, p. 20.

but she did wish to use her influence "with a womanly delicacy in an unobtrusive manner."⁴³ So long as she had her own magazine, Mrs. Hale did not hesitate to mention slavery. But after her magazine was consolidated with <u>Godey's</u>, in January, 1837, she did not again touch upon this subject.

Sarah Josepha Hale worked from within the Victorian establishment to effect reforms, such as the right of married women to own property. She continued to win high regard and acceptance even though working at a career--journalism--which was only beginning to be entered by women in her day. She built up <u>Godey's</u> to a circulation of 150,000, the largest of any magazine up to the day she relinquished her editorship in 1898. In contrast to the acceptance that Mrs. Hale experienced, Lydia Maria Child, Lucretia Mott, Susan Anthony, Lucy Stone, and Margaret Fuller scandalized their contemporaries and were rejected--but their ideas marched on.⁴⁴

Editorial pay for women in journalism in the nineteenth century remains a mystery. The highest pay drawn by any editor in the country in 1851, according to

⁴³Ibid., p. 28.

⁴⁴Ruth E. Finley, <u>The Lady of Godey's; Sarah</u> <u>Josepha Hale</u> (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1931), pp. 21-23.

Mott, was \$3,000. Below that, editors lived on amounts from \$500 to \$2,500 a year. Edgar Allen Poe received \$800 a year for editing <u>Graham's</u>. Between 1841 and 1842 this magazine paid \$4.00 to \$12.00 per page and \$10.00 to \$50.00 per poem accepted.⁴⁵ <u>Peterson's</u> paid \$2.00 per page and \$5.00 per poem.⁴⁶ Lydia Maria Child signed a contract to edit the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> in 1841 for \$1,000 a year, but she never received the entire sum. She did, however, live on her earnings as a journalist and writer of books, her husband contributing very little in a material way to the household.⁴⁷

The most famous woman writer for the abolitionist cause in the nineteenth century, Harriet Beecher Stowe, was a novelist rather than a journalist. However, <u>Uncle Tom's Cabin</u> first appeared serially in Gamaliel Bailey's antislavery newspaper, the <u>National Era</u>, published in Washington, D.C. Appearing in book form in 1852, <u>Uncle Tom's Cabin</u> was read by millions of Northerners and Europeans. (It was a penal offense to buy or sell it in the South.) One commentator observed that Mrs. Stowe's book "had more effect in shaping public

⁴⁵A. H. Quinn, Edgar Allen Poe (New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1941), pp. 239-40.
⁴⁶Frank Luther Mott, <u>A History of American Maga-</u>
<u>ines 1741-1850</u> (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1939), p. 506.

⁴⁷Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, pp. 121-22.

opinion than had all the abolition tracts and societies together."

It is safe to say, however, that without the antislavery journalism of the day, and women's part as they developed their skills to open a new profession for their sex, the climate of opinion may not have supported the movement all the way to emancipation. Fully aware of the difficulties of broaching a male preserve, and conscious of the unpopularity of antislavery and women's rights, the new nineteenth century women journalists worked courageously to implement American Democratic faith.

⁴⁸Tyler, Freedom's Ferment, p. 513.

CHAPTER II

THE ANTISLAVERY MOVEMENT

I heard the wail of the captive; I felt his pang of distress; and the iron entered my soul. --Benjamin Lundy¹

The nineteenth century campaign for abolition began not on the eastern seaboard, but in the Middle West, even the upper South. Benjamin Lundy, a Quaker, called by William Lloyd Garrison the first American to devote his life to the cause of freeing the slave, was working as an apprentice saddler at Wheeling, West Virginia, at the age of nineteen. There he watched coffles of slaves being driven on their way from the breeding grounds of Virginia to be sold down the river to the cotton plantations.

Constantly haunted by the question of what he could do to relieve the sad condition of the slaves, Lundy finally called in some friends and unburdened himself. At his home in St. Clairsville, Ohio. across the river

¹Benjamin Lundy, <u>The Life, Travels and Opinions</u> of Benjamin Lundy (Philadelphia: William D. Parrish, 1847), p. 15.

from Wheeling, they formed the Union Humane Society with six members in 1815. In only a short time the society grew from six to five hundred, including many influential persons in that part of the country. Lundy sent an appeal to philanthropists throughout the nation to form antislavery societies with uniform names and constitutions, and national conventions. He began to write articles for a small reform paper, the <u>Philanthropist</u>, edited at Mount Pleasant, Ohio, by Charles Osborn, a Quaker.

At this time Lundy, in little more than four years as a saddler at St. Clairsville, had accumulated more than \$3,000 in property. He was married and the father of two daughters:

I was at peace with my neighbours [he wrote], and knew not that I had an enemy. I had bought a lot and built myself a comfortable house; all my wants and those of my lovely family were fully supplied; my business was increasing, and prosperity seemed to smile before me.²

When Osborn invited Lundy to join him in publishing the <u>Philanthropist</u>, Lundy decided the newspaper was his best vehicle for antislavery work. He took several of his apprentices with him on rafts which they made, and floated his goods down the Ohio River, from where they were towed up the Mississippi to St. Louis. There he disposed of his goods at a ruinous loss in the business

²Ibid., p. 16.

depression of the fall of 1819. Once in St. Louis, in the midst of the agitation of the Missouri question,³ he remained for two years writing articles on the evils of slavery for Missouri and Illinois newspapers. Then Lundy walked the seven hundred miles home to St. Clairsville in the dead of winter, only to find that Osborn had sold the paper that the two were to publish together. Lundy decided to publish his own paper.

In July, 1821, with no capital and only six subscribers, Lundy published the first issue of the <u>Genius</u> of <u>Universal Emancipation</u> at Mount Pleasant, Ohio.

I began to publish the paper without a dollar of funds, trusting for success to the sacredness of the cause; nor was I disappointed [Lundy wrote]. In four months from the commencement, my subscription list had grown quite large.⁴

Lundy published the <u>Genius</u>, which attained a national circulation, until 1835. (He died in 1839, worn out at fifty-one.) At first he walked the twenty miles to Steubenville, Ohio, each month to get the paper printed, returning with the edition on his back. Later he published in Greeneville, Tennessee; Baltimore, Washington; Philadelphia; and other places. Wherever he went he formed antislavery societies and sold subscriptions. He made

³The question was: would Missouri be admitted into the Union as a free or as a slave state.

⁴Lundy, <u>Life, Travels and Opinions</u>, p. 20.

trips to Hayti (as he always spelled it), Texas, Mexico, and Canada, mostly walking, to try to find safe havens for Negroes.

Lundy employed the first woman to enter antislavery journalism, Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. In 1826 she became a regular contributor, and later, an editor, for the Genius.

Besides recruiting the first woman to the cause, Lundy enlisted the most famous abolitionist of them all, William Lloyd Garrison. On trips east to gain support for antislavery, Lundy met Garrison, at that time editing a temperance journal, the <u>National Philanthropist</u>, in Boston. Lundy talked Garrison into becoming resident editor of the <u>Genius</u>, then being published in Baltimore, while Lundy traveled to promote the cause. Before meeting Lundy, Garrison had read the <u>Genius</u>, had heard of the many antislavery societies Lundy had organized on his vast travels, and imagined a man of herculean strength. He was surprised to see a short, slight man, hard of hearing, and a poor public speaker, although persuasive:

His heart is of gigantic size. Every inch of him is alive with power. . . Within a few months he has traveled about 2,400 miles of which upwards of 1,600 were performed on foot, during which time he has held nearly fifty public meetings. Rivers and mountains vanish in his path; midnight finds him wending his solitary way over an unfrequented road; the sun is

anticipated in his rising. Never was moral sublimity of character better illustrated.⁵

Garrison, like Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, advocated immediate and complete emancipation, while Lundy was a "gradualist." Lundy tolerated this difference, and Garrison put out his first issue of the <u>Genius</u> on September 1, 1829. But while Lundy was away, his new editor in one issue so roundly denounced a Massachusetts shipmaster for taking a cargo of slaves to New Orleans housed like cattle, with 25 per cent mortality, that the shipmaster sued for \$5,000 libel damages. Garrison was arrested and jailed. The issue of the <u>Genius</u> for May, 1830, announced the dissolution of the partnership. Garrison wen**e** to Boston and on January 1, 1831, published his first issue of the famous <u>Liberator</u>.⁶

Lundy was an "antislavery" man while Garrison was

⁵Wendell Phillips Garrison, William Lloyd Garrison <u>1805-1879: The Story of His Life Told by His Children</u>, Vol. I (4 vols.; New York: The Century Co., 1885-89), p. 87. See also <u>Liberator</u>, Sept. 30, 1839. William Goodell, <u>Slavery and Anti-Slavery: A History of the Great Struggle</u> in Both Hemispheres; With a View of the Slavery Question in the United States (New York: William Harned, 1852), p. 355. Rev. Austin Willey, The History of the Anti-Slavery Cause in State and Nation (Portland, Maine: Brown, Thurston, and Hoyt, Fogg and Donham, 1886), p. 28. Henry Howe, <u>Historical Collections of Ohio in Two Volumes; An</u> Encyclopedia of the State; Centennial Edition (Norwalk, Ohio; Published by the State of Ohio, The Laning Printing Co., 1896), p. 311.

⁶Russel B. Nye, <u>William Lloyd Garrison and the</u> <u>Humanitarian Reformers</u> (Boston: Little, Brown & Co., 1955), pp. 19-27.

an "abolitionist." The antislavery group, the right wing of the movement, tried to arouse the conscience of the slaveholders. "If we express our opinions firmly and frankly," David Lee Child, Lydia Maria's husband, wrote in simple religious faith, "they will give up their slaves. . . The thing may be done with the stroke of a pen."⁷ Abolitionists demanded immediate, uncompensated emancipation. Southerners regarded everyone opposed to slavery as an abolitionist. This study will use the words interchangeably.⁸

The two major streams of thought behind the antislavery movement were philosophical and religious. Slavery was a crime because it violated Negro rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. It was a sin because it debased Negroes as human beings.⁹

The late eighteenth century philosophy that

⁷Russel B. Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom; Civil Liberties</u> and the Slavery Controversy, 1830-1860 (East Lansing: <u>Michigan State University Press, 1963</u>), p. ix.

⁸Albert Bushnell Hart, <u>Slavery and Abolition</u>, <u>1831-1841</u>, Vol. XVI of <u>The American Nation: A History</u>, ed. by A. B. Hart (28 vols.; New York: Harper & Bros., 1904-18), p. xv. See also Samuel Eliot Morison, <u>The</u> <u>Oxford History of the American People</u> (New York: <u>Oxford</u> University Press, 1965), p. 520.

⁹John L. Thomas, ed., <u>Slavery Attacked; the Aboli-</u> <u>tionist Crusade</u>, Spectrum Book, Eyewitness Accounts of <u>American History Series (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Pren-</u> tice Hall, Inc., 1965), p. 1.

undergirded the American form of government held that man was naturally, thus divinely, endowed with certain rights regardless of the government under which he lived. Although the theory had little real justification in historical fact, its adoption as basic to American society and politics gave it validity.¹⁰

Antislavery newspapers made much of the contrast between the ringing assertion of the Declaration of Independence, "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal," and the institution of slavery. July 4 editions of newspapers and magazines always emphasized this point. A favorite illustration of antislavery papers showed a coffle of slaves marching to the slave market to the tune of the overseer's whip, and carrying the American flag.¹¹ Since he believed that the United States Constitution was a pro-slavery document, William Lloyd Garrison featured a boxed statement in each issue of the Liberator: "The Constitution--a covenant with death and an agreement with hell." On lecture platforms Garrison often brought his speeches to a thrilling climax by burning a copy of the Constitution. When the mob dragged Garrison through the streets of Boston he was lodged in jail for his safety, and inscribed on the walls of his cell:

> ¹⁰Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom</u>, p. ix. ¹¹<u>Anti-Slavery Record</u> (New York), Feb., 1835.

Wm. Lloyd Garrison was put in this cell on Wednesday afternoon, Oct. 21, 1835, to save him from the violence of a "respectable and influential" mob, who sought to destroy him for preaching the abominable and dangerous doctrine that "all men are created equal," and that all oppression is odious in the sight of God.¹²

It may be that the mighty wave of antislavery sentiment that swept from the "burned-over" district of western New York state across the Appalachians exceeded even the importance of Garrison and his group in the East. Through evangelistic meetings in the area opened up by the Erie Canal in 1825 and westward, Charles Grandison Finney set such a blaze of fervor for "disinterested benevolence" that he ignited many reform movements. His most effective convert, Theodore Dwight Weld, became a leader of the "Holy Band who pitted themselves against the political might, the economic power, and the social folkways of a whole nation, in order to stand up for what their hearts told them were eternal, universal, 'higher' spiritual laws."¹³ These men identified themselves with the Christian martyrs, believing that in fighting slavery they were doing God's work.¹⁴

¹²Tyler, <u>Freedom's Ferment</u>, p. 502.

¹³Gilbert Hobbs Barnes, <u>The Antislavery Impulse</u>, <u>1830-1844</u>, intro. by William G. <u>Mc Loughlin</u>, Harbinger <u>Book (New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, Inc., 1964)</u>, p. xix.

¹⁴Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom</u>, p. 200. See also Curti, <u>The Growth of American Thought</u>, p. 381. Vernon L. Parrington, <u>The Romantic Revolution in America</u>, 1800-1860, Vol. II of <u>Main Currents in American Thought</u>, Harvest Book (New York: <u>Harcourt</u>, Brace & World, Inc., 1927), p. 343.

an year after mary women in double rank, the The dense of the state of the source of the second solution of the despart was inprocess in such a much the government that protects one Kanne recurd Party and that a rew days before he had purc. I her edu. Wethear torrated e transfer he stepped later, and by a I housed purther. at heades the drave I had seen, deere were about therity shut up And to this Shali not I visit for these things with the Lord 3 shall not my ģ uerrupe et de a by abe y anda of two wolfins ; **yes, as if fo add insult** Et a gar a ta a secondation opte were furnished with **a violin apiere;** the second correct were orthanicated with cockades, while hear the carried by a hand on the carried by a hand literally in 🗠 a man. E sympaticized with suffering humanity; as e y despected on the state are ease apply det ' Heaven will curse that I ou succease contract to be commentant put up for the u.g.u. Whee I contracted the second hed writessed, 'Ah'P' (cried From her I learned that his Dimension Routled, county, Kentucky, in partnership with chesed a Negro wearm from a man in Nicholas county; she reiow or the sele of he decade with the fait of his whip brought her they are downed for no other cruwy than that of a black skin and I control have a control wate participles of the arrangement for the out way way is my technics were mingled and purand the transforment, to see the flog of my beloved to accordent of could not for bothcar exclaming to the lordfired to go well hun the attempted to competities, but she defendothe Pars prison for sate heeping to be added to the company i cherican I control much in transgressions of God's holy law which is a real with the handcuffs. COWPER. For me chants ruch in cargo of despared Who deave a loathsome traffic, gauge and span, And surthe mustics and the bones of man. Ah me what wish can prosper, or what prayer, and that the dwere designed for the Orleans market. and the second sec to here sumit is well be card of a chertoff. That i my heather? APRIL AND 1. 11. 101 111 . ruiled locks true from the state of the stat 4.51.51.31 1 U U U 1 Cherry. 1.000 1.11.1 <u>....</u>

The structure growth of the all all of the features of the structure fraction of the structure of the structure and there will remain fittle ground

AMERICAN SLAVERY-WHAT IS IT1

[For the Anti Shvery Record.]

JAMES H. DICKEY."

woll be even red on such a rection as this **1**. But 1 to lear, and subscribe inyself, yours,

Sept. 30, 1434

やこと "In the summer of 1822, as I to unred with nor taus ly from a 0.000 A spin send char - J.C. - 1.1 - -fifth-horse er aut, was stretened between die ween is in die Millin . . . D. and a factor for such a star for a such as all other. I fook visa to the Berles of Kennery I writeeof a some optical 21.1 HOW SLAVERY HONORS OUR COUNTRY'S FLAG. ~ ANTI-SLAVERY RECORD. the and such as I hopens on the writes A CONTRACTOR OF STREET o labra di Parsan Bambala con el Kvo . and surved educed beach ann's you and . [Tree, Rankin's Letters] FEBRUARY, 1835 l was also in the fit had try the fit. I d - 111 -1.1 THE Support a configuration kinetical ranged to to no mellion. A charter, lowing removing environment was Dever W. I. S. .. of the room. Having ed for which VOL. I. Vol. I. -)nu

• • • • •

Early histories have pictured abolitionists as humorless, neurotic, self-righteous men and sex-starved women, stereotype fanatics. The newer psychologists do not hold that all behavior is an expression of the need to vent neuroses. The willingness to bear tension in the form of ostracism, personal danger, and material sacrifice may even indicate a high degree of health.¹⁵ No doubt the current civil rights struggle has inspired the new sympathetic attitude toward the abolitionists.¹⁶

To those of his day who belittled the abolitionists, the Rev. Samuel J. May, uncle to the Little Women, wrote to his friend, the Rev. William Ellery Channing:

You must not expect those who have left to take up this great cause [of abolition] that they will plead it in all that seemliness of phrase which the scholars . . might use. But the scholars and the clergy and the statesmen had done nothing. We abolitionists are what we are--babes, sucklings, obscure men, silly women, publicans, sinners, and we shall manage the matter we have taken in hand just as might be expected of such persons as we are. It is unbecoming in abler men who stood by, and would do nothing, to $com_{\bar{1}7}$ plain of us because we manage this matter no better.

¹⁵Martin B. Duberman, "The Abolitionists and Psychology," <u>The Journal of Negro History</u>, XLVII (July, 1962) in <u>The Abolitionists, Reformers or Fanatics</u>, ed. by Richard O. Curry (New York: Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1965), 55-56.

¹⁶Martin B. Duberman, <u>The Antislavery Vanguard</u>; <u>New Essays on the Abolitionists</u> (Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1965), p. ix.

¹⁷Henry Steele Commager, "The University as Employment Agency," New Republic, CLVIII, (Feb. 24, 1968) 26.

The unique contributions of the three women antislavery editor "belles of freedom," Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm, can be understood only with reference to the political climate and events of their day. A brief outline is in order.

First, it should be noted that a woman has been credited as being the first public advocate of immediate and unconditional abolition: Elizabeth Heyrick, in England, in her pamphlet published anonymously in 1825: "Immediate, not Gradual Abolition, or an Inquiry into the Shortest, Safest, and Most Effectual Means of Getting Rid of West Indian Slavery." The Society for the Mitigation and Gradual Abolition of Slavery Throughout the British Dominions was formed in England in 1823. Emancipation for slaves in the British West Indies came, peaceably, on August 1, 1834.¹⁸

Ralph Sandiford wrote the first antislavery tract ever issued in North America, in 1729. Benjamin Lay wrote the next one, published by Benjamin Franklin in 1737. Franklin became president in 1775 of the first society established in America expressly to promote emancipation: the Pennsylvania Abolition Society.¹⁹

Opposition to slavery in American was widespread in the early days. All members of the Continental

¹⁸Goodell, <u>Slavery and Anti-Slavery</u>, p. 355.

¹⁹Lundy, <u>Life, Travels and Opinions</u>, p. 10.

Congress of 1774 signed a statement that they would not engage in slave trade themselves nor lease their vessels for it. Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Vermont abolished slavery; Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Connecticut, New York, and New Jersey passed laws for gradual abolition; Delaware, Maryland, Kentucky, and Tennessee passed laws encouraging voluntary emancipation by slave owners. In 1787 the Northwest Territory (later Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, Wisconsin, and Minnesota east of the Mississippi) was organized specifically excluding slavery.

But in a compromise, the Constitutional Convention permitted African slave trade to continue until 1808 in exchange for favorable navigation laws benefiting northern shipowners. Also, slave states won extra representation in the Congress by the three-fifths rule, five blacks-who did not vote, of course--counted as three freemen. (Thus Garrison regarded the Constitution as a pro-slavery document.)

Directly after the new government was formed, the Pennsylvania Anti-Slavery Society petitioned the Congress to abolish slavery. The petition was pigeonholed in a committee which reported that the Congress had no power to abolish slavery in any state. At this point the antislavery movement lost its impetus.²⁰

²⁰Ibid., p. 12.

In 1793 Eli Whitney invented a machine for separating cotton seeds from the fibers called, by the Negroes, a "gin"--short for "engine." Using a cotton gin, one Negro slave in a day could do the work formerly performed by fifty. A cotton-picking slave was shortly worth five times as much as he was worth in 1792. The first seven years the cotton gin was used, American cotton exports increased thirty times. Planters raced to take up all the land in the South suitable for growing cotton, and spread to Texas, a movement that caused the Mexican War.²¹

It may have been no coincidence that the year of the cotton gin, 1793, was also notable for the passage by the Congress of a Fugitive Slave Law, which gave owners the right to recapture their property in a free state after appearance before the local magistrate. Southerners often kidnapped free Negroes. Negro sympathizers soon began the Underground Railroad, whereby they spirited to freedom about 1,000 slaves a year (out of a total of 4,000,000).²² Families friendly to the blacks hid them in their homes by day and transported them at night--sometimes covered with hay or produce in wagons--to the next stop on the way to the North, or Canada.

²¹"Cotton Gin," <u>World Book Engyclopedia</u>, 1956, III, 1770.

²²Michael Kraus, <u>The United States to 1865</u>, Vol. VII of <u>The University of Michigan History of the Modern</u> <u>World</u>, ed. by Allan Nevins and Howard M. Ehrmann (15 vols.; Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1959), p. 447.

Sarah Josepha Hale first published her poems and stories in metropolitan newspapers in 1823. By 1828, when she was left a penniless widow with five children to support, the oldest child aged seven, her late husband's friends in the Masonic order set her up as editor of a new magazine. Her <u>Ladies' Magazine</u> was a fiftypage monthly; subscription, \$3.00 a year. At this time Lydia Maria Child was editing her children's magazine, <u>Juvenile Miscellany</u>, for Putnam and Hunt, publishers of the <u>Ladies' Magazine</u>, and may well have been called on to help.⁴²

The contrast between Mrs. Hale and Mrs. Child appeared in their goals and methods. Mrs. Hale was a traditionalist who bored from within her women's sphere, while Mrs. Child worked within the man's world. Lydia Maria broadcasted her views on antislavery widely in 1833 with her <u>Appeal in Favor of that Class of Ameri-</u> <u>cans Called Africans</u>. Never identified with the abolitionists, Sarah Josepha was not, however, unsympathetic. In November, 1829, the question of slavery was first discussed in her <u>Ladies' Magazine</u> in a partial reprint of an article from the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>. Mrs. Hale denied any intention of advocating women's interference in "so momentous and appalling a subject,"

⁴²Entriken, Sarah Josepha Hale, p. 20.

but she did wish to use her influence "with a womanly delicacy in an unobtrusive manner."⁴³ So long as she had her own magazine, Mrs. Hale did not hesitate to mention slavery. But after her magazine was consolidated with <u>Godey's</u>, in January, 1837, she did not again touch upon this subject.

Sarah Josepha Hale worked from within the Victorian establishment to effect reforms, such as the right of married women to own property. She continued to win high regard and acceptance even though working at a career--journalism--which was only beginning to be entered by women in her day. She built up <u>Godey's</u> to a circulation of 150,000, the largest of any magazine up to the day she relinquished her editorship in 1898. In contrast to the acceptance that Mrs. Hale experienced, Lydia Maria Child, Lucretia Mott, Susan Anthony, Lucy Stone, and Margaret Fuller scandalized their contemporaries and were rejected--but their ideas marched on.⁴⁴

Editorial pay for women in journalism in the nineteenth century remains a mystery. The highest pay drawn by any editor in the country in 1851, according to

⁴³Ibid., p. 28.

⁴⁴Ruth E. Finley, <u>The Lady of Godey's; Sarah</u> <u>Josepha Hale</u> (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1931), pp. 21-23.

Mott, was \$3,000. Below that, editors lived on amounts from \$500 to \$2,500 a year. Edgar Allen Poe received \$800 a year for editing <u>Graham's</u>. Between 1841 and 1842 this magazine paid \$4.00 to \$12.00 per page and \$10.00 to \$50.00 per poem accepted.⁴⁵ <u>Peterson's</u> paid \$2.00 per page and \$5.00 per poem.⁴⁶ Lydia Maria Child signed a contract to edit the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> in 1841 for \$1,000 a year, but she never received the entire sum. She did, however, live on her earnings as a journalist and writer of books, her husband contributing very little in a material way to the household.⁴⁷

The most famous woman writer for the abolitionist cause in the nineteenth century, Harriet Beecher Stowe, was a novelist rather than a journalist. However, <u>Uncle Tom's Cabin</u> first appeared serially in Gamaliel Bailey's antislavery newspaper, the <u>National Era</u>, published in Washington, D.C. Appearing in book form in 1852, <u>Uncle Tom's Cabin</u> was read by millions of Northerners and Europeans. (It was a penal offense to buy or sell it in the South.) One commentator observed that Mrs. Stowe's book "had more effect in shaping public

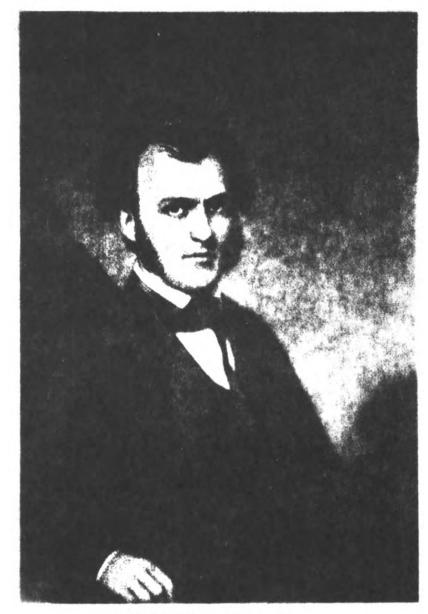
⁴⁵A. H. Quinn, <u>Edgar Allen Poe</u> (New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1941), pp. 239-40. ⁴⁶Frank Luther Mott, <u>A History of American Maga-</u> <u>zines 1741-1850</u> (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1939), p. 506.

⁴⁷Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, pp. 121-22.

opinion than had all the abolition tracts and societies together."48

It is safe to say, however, that without the antislavery journalism of the day, and women's part as they developed their skills to open a new profession for their sex, the climate of opinion may not have supported the movement all the way to emancipation. Fully aware of the difficulties of broaching a male preserve, and conscious of the unpopularity of antislavery and women's rights, the new nineteenth century women journalists worked courageously to implement American Democratic faith.

⁴⁸Tyler, <u>Freedom's Ferment</u>, p. 513.



BENJAMIN LUNDY

CHAPTER II

THE ANTISLAVERY MOVEMENT

I heard the wail of the captive; I felt his pang of distress; and the iron entered my soul. --Benjamin Lundy¹

The nineteenth century campaign for abolition began not on the eastern seaboard, but in the Middle West, even the upper South. Benjamin Lundy, a Quaker, called by William Lloyd Garrison the first American to devote his life to the cause of freeing the slave, was working as an apprentice saddler at Wheeling, West Virginia, at the age of nineteen. There he watched coffles of slaves being driven on their way from the breeding grounds of Virginia to be sold down the river to the cotton plantations.

Constantly haunted by the question of what he could do to relieve the sad condition of the slaves, Lundy finally called in some friends and unburdened himself. At his home in St. Clairsville, Ohio. across the river

¹Benjamin Lundy, <u>The Life, Travels and Opinions</u> of Benjamin Lundy (Philadelphia: William D. Parrish, 1847), p. 15.

from Wheeling, they formed the Union Humane Society with six members in 1815. In only a short time the society grew from six to five hundred, including many influential persons in that part of the country. Lundy sent an appeal to philanthropists throughout the nation to form antislavery societies with uniform names and constitutions, and national conventions. He began to write articles for a small reform paper, the <u>Philanthropist</u>, edited at Mount Pleasant, Ohio, by Charles Osborn, a Quaker.

At this time Lundy, in little more than four years as a saddler at St. Clairsville, had accumulated more than \$3,000 in property. He was married and the father of two daughters:

I was at peace with my neighbours [he wrote], and knew not that I had an enemy. I had bought a lot and built myself a comfortable house; all my wants and those of my lovely family were fully supplied; my business was increasing, and prosperity seemed to smile before me.²

When Osborn invited Lundy to join him in publishing the <u>Philanthropist</u>, Lundy decided the newspaper was his best vehicle for antislavery work. He took several of his apprentices with him on rafts which they made, and floated his goods down the Ohio River, from where they were towed up the Mississippi to St. Louis. There he disposed of his goods at a ruinous loss in the business

²<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 16.

depression of the fall of 1819. Once in St. Louis, in the midst of the agitation of the Missouri question,³ he remained for two years writing articles on the evils of slavery for Missouri and Illinois newspapers. Then Lundy walked the seven hundred miles home to St. Clairsville in the dead of winter, only to find that Osborn had sold the paper that the two were to publish together. Lundy decided to publish his own paper.

In July, 1821, with no capital and only six subscribers, Lundy published the first issue of the <u>Genius</u> of <u>Universal Emancipation</u> at Mount Pleasant, Ohio.

I began to publish the paper without a dollar of funds, trusting for success to the sacredness of the cause; nor was I disappointed [Lundy wrote]. In four months from the commencement, my subscription list had grown quite large.⁴

Lundy published the <u>Genius</u>, which attained a national circulation, until 1835. (He died in 1839, worn out at fifty-one.) At first he walked the twenty miles to Steubenville, Ohio, each month to get the paper printed, returning with the edition on his back. Later he published in Greeneville, Tennessee; Baltimore, Washington; Philadelphia; and other places. Wherever he went he formed antislavery societies and sold subscriptions. He made

³The question was: would Missouri be admitted into the Union as a free or as a slave state.

⁴Lundy, <u>Life, Travels and Opinions</u>, p. 20.

trips to Hayti (as he always spelled it), Texas, Mexico, and Canada, mostly walking, to try to find safe havens for Negroes.

Lundy employed the first woman to enter antislavery journalism, Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. In 1826 she became a regular contributor, and later, an editor, for the Genius.

Besides recruiting the first woman to the cause, Lundy enlisted the most famous abolitionist of them all, William Lloyd Garrison. On trips east to gain support for antislavery, Lundy met Garrison, at that time editing a temperance journal, the <u>National Philanthropist</u>, in Boston. Lundy talked Garrison into becoming resident editor of the <u>Genius</u>, then being published in Baltimore, while Lundy traveled to promote the cause. Before meeting Lundy, Garrison had read the <u>Genius</u>, had heard of the many antislavery societies Lundy had organized on his vast travels, and imagined a man of herculean strength. He was surprised to see a short, slight man, hard of hearing, and a poor public speaker, although persuasive:

His heart is of gigantic size. Every inch of him is alive with power. . . Within a few months he has traveled about 2,400 miles of which upwards of 1,600 were performed on foot, during which time he has held nearly fifty public meetings. Rivers and mountains vanish in his path; midnight finds him wending his solitary way over an unfrequented road; the sun is

anticipated in his rising. Never was moral sublimity of character better illustrated. 5

Garrison, like Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, advocated immediate and complete emancipation, while Lundy was a "gradualist." Lundy tolerated this difference, and Garrison put out his first issue of the <u>Genius</u> on September 1, 1829. But while Lundy was away, his new editor in one issue so roundly denounced a Massachusetts shipmaster for taking a cargo of slaves to New Orleans housed like cattle, with 25 per cent mortality, that the shipmaster sued for \$5,000 libel damages. Garrison was arrested and jailed. The issue of the <u>Genius</u> for May, 1830, announced the dissolution of the partnership. Garrison wen**e** to Boston and on January 1, 1831, published his first issue of the famous Liberator.⁶

Lundy was an "antislavery" man while Garrison was

⁵Wendell Phillips Garrison, William Lloyd Garrison 1805-1879: The Story of His Life Told by His Children, Vol. I (4 vols.; New York: The Century Co., 1885-89), p. 87. See also Liberator, Sept. 30, 1839. William Goodell, Slavery and Anti-Slavery: A History of the Great Struggle in Both Hemispheres; With a View of the Slavery Question in the United States (New York: William Harned, 1852), p. 355. Rev. Austin Willey, The History of the Anti-Slavery Cause in State and Nation (Portland, Maine: Brown, Thurston, and Hoyt, Fogg and Donham, 1886), p. 28. Henry Howe, Historical Collections of Ohio in Two Volumes; An Encyclopedia of the State; Centennial Edition (Norwalk, Ohio; Published by the State of Ohio, The Laning Printing Co., 1896), p. 311.

⁶Russel B. Nye, <u>William Lloyd Garrison and the</u> <u>Humanitarian Reformers</u> (Boston: Little, Brown & Co., 1955), pp. 19-27.

an "abolitionist." The antislavery group, the right wing of the movement, tried to arouse the conscience of the slaveholders. "If we express our opinions firmly and frankly," David Lee Child, Lydia Maria's husband, wrote in simple religious faith, "they will give up their slaves. . . The thing may be done with the stroke of a pen."⁷ Abolitionists demanded immediate, uncompensated emancipation. Southerners regarded everyone opposed to slavery as an abolitionist. This study will use the words interchangeably.⁸

The two major streams of thought behind the antislavery movement were philosophical and religious. Slavery was a crime because it violated Negro rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. It was a sin because it debased Negroes as human beings.⁹

The late eighteenth century philosophy that

Russel B. Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom; Civil Liberties</u> and the Slavery Controversy, 1830-1860 (East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1963), p. ix.

⁸Albert Bushnell Hart, Slavery and Abolition, <u>1831-1841</u>, Vol. XVI of <u>The American Nation: A History</u>, <u>ed. by A. B. Hart (28 vols.; New York: Harper & Bros.,</u> <u>1904-18</u>), p. xv. See also Samuel Eliot Morison, <u>The</u> <u>Oxford History of the American People</u> (New York: Oxford <u>University Press, 1965</u>), p. 520.

⁹John L. Thomas, ed., <u>Slavery Attacked; the Aboli-</u> <u>tionist Crusade</u>, Spectrum Book, Eyewitness Accounts of <u>American History Series (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Pren-</u> tice Hall, Inc., 1965), p. 1.

undergirded the American form of government held that man was naturally, thus divinely, endowed with certain rights regardless of the government under which he lived. Although the theory had little real justification in historical fact, its adoption as basic to American society and politics gave it validity.¹⁰

Antislavery newspapers made much of the contrast between the ringing assertion of the Declaration of Independence, "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal," and the institution of slavery. July 4 editions of newspapers and magazines always emphasized this point. A favorite illustration of antislavery papers showed a coffle of slaves marching to the slave market to the tune of the overseer's whip, and carrying the American flag.¹¹ Since he believed that the United States Constitution was a pro-slavery document, William Lloyd Garrison featured a boxed statement in each issue of the Liberator: "The Constitution--a covenant with death and an agreement with hell." On lecture platforms Garrison often brought his speeches to a thrilling climax by burning a copy of the Constitution. When the mob dragged Garrison through the streets of Boston he was lodged in jail for his safety, and inscribed on the walls of his cell:

> ¹⁰Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom</u>, p. ix. ¹¹Anti-Slavery Record (New York), Feb., 1835.

Wm. Lloyd Garrison was put in this cell on Wednesday afternoon, Oct. 21, 1835, to save him from the violence of a "respectable and influential" mob, who sought to destroy him for preaching the abominable and dangerous doctrine that "all men are created equal," and that all oppression is odious in the sight of God.¹²

It may be that the mighty wave of antislavery sentiment that swept from the "burned-over" district of western New York state across the Appalachians exceeded even the importance of Garrison and his group in the East. Through evangelistic meetings in the area opened up by the Erie Canal in 1825 and westward, Charles Grandison Finney set such a blaze of fervor for "disinterested benevolence" that he ignited many reform movements. His most effective convert, Theodore Dwight Weld, became a leader of the "Holy Band who pitted themselves against the political might, the economic power, and the social folkways of a whole nation, in order to stand up for what their hearts told them were eternal, universal, 'higher' spiritual laws."¹³ These men identified themselves with the Christian martyrs, believing that in fighting slavery they were doing God's work.¹⁴

¹²Tyler, <u>Freedom's Ferment</u>, p. 502.

¹³Gilbert Hobbs Barnes, <u>The Antislavery Impulse</u>, <u>1830-1844</u>, intro. by William G. Mc Loughlin, Harbinger Book (New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, Inc., 1964), p. xix.

¹⁴Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom</u>, p. 200. See also Curti, <u>The Growth of American Thought</u>, p. 381. Vernon L. Parrington, <u>The Romantic Revolution in America</u>, 1800-1860, Vol. II of <u>Main Currents in American Thought</u>, Harvest Book (New York: <u>Harcourt</u>, Brace & World, Inc., 1927), p. 343.

Shali not I visit for these thing- with the Lord 3 shall not my iow can use such on here lead with the fourt of his whip brought fier · at hesedes the drave I had seen, desire were about thirty shut up And in this () here of Without terrated of ensury here opped is ref. and by a they are doomed for no other crime, than that of a black skin and From her I learned that his Dine is Source of Routlon county, Kentucky, in partnership with one Kanan aren of Paris i su titat a few days before he had purchise ta Negeo ween ur trenca a man ur Nicholas county; she re-fried te geo weit hun, he attempted to competitien but she defend-I how med burther. V. a men. I somewhited with suffering humanity; as a y dense with reds of my wave as we get the weil curse that every such thathy and the government that protects I oncer that contract tell evenues and put up for the n put. When I metator of the sector Lied witnessed, "AhP" (cried or the Parts parson for sate to equal to be added to the company. entre ware the Repeteren the carried by a hand literally in I appreciated many women in double rank, the and a second of the same punctibles of the arrangement for the only ware to my reducts were mingled and pun-A set I all addreaded, to see the flag of my beloved A survey sadness sation every counand the densel solution of this march of despair was interrupted every by the sound of two violins; yes, as if to add insult the second correct were orthonored with cockades, while near the · Example 1 coupling to bothear exclaming to the lord to report the transformation of the weite further with a violin hpiere. compressions on transgressions of God's holy law · parted when some on red with the handcuffs. COWPER. Ah me what wish can prosper, or what prayer, For me courts rich in cultors of despair³ Who drive a hathsome traffic, gauge and span, and that they were deviated for the Orleans market. And buy the mustles and the bones of man. Γ = M B (10 B M − 1 tradices and according and developing could be averaged on such a reaction as this ? There is not be the C. APPROVACE AND AND Vort on hear f 10 N 10 ruiled to ha my indered Charlen 1 1 m a ... 1.1.1.1 1-010-0 cher Period 1.....

The state grand question after all $-\mathbf{L} \omega$ the features of the system is destined with the second there will remain little ground

AMERICAN SLAVERY-WHAT IS IT1

[For the Anti Shvery Record.]

JAMES H. DICKEY."

Bar 1 Coloar, and subscribe inyself. yours,

Real of stars

"In the surgion of 1522, as I we used with not builts from a visu se das discretas de Konarasy 1 wentes de la secole such de L musicies de la distagans de marche e parach de la d seng chat · · · · · · - 10 - 10 × 11.1 Jo late 1.1 たて P. HOW SLAVERY HONORS OUR COUNTRY'S FLAG. ANTI-SLAVERY RECORD. • • • [] [] • • A REAL PROPERTY OF THE REAL PR Having p > 0 between Paris in Romb do one of $\mathbf{N} \mathbf{y}^{(1)}$ fifth-horse charp, was strett hed between one offer the 1 2010 Y 10 dever when see the area and soch as I hape one of [Proce Rankin's Letters] FEBRUARY, 1835 ed for which and have for the comparent of the was avoid to not the null of the number ranged in this and $h_{\rm eld} = \Lambda$ charts the kine of lowing manage of the market THE and the second s (Lenphore) a set for of the room, Vol. I. VOL. I.

Early histories have pictured abolitionists as humorless, neurotic, self-righteous men and sex-starved women, stereotype fanatics. The newer psychologists do not hold that all behavior is an expression of the need to vent neuroses. The willingness to bear tension in the form of ostracism, personal danger, and material sacrifice may even indicate a high degree of health.¹⁵ No doubt the current civil rights struggle has inspired the new sympathetic attitude toward the abolitionists.¹⁶

To those of his day who belittled the abolitionists, the Rev. Samuel J. May, uncle to the Little Women, wrote to his friend, the Rev. William Ellery Channing:

You must not expect those who have left to take up this great cause [of abolition] that they will plead it in all that seemliness of phrase which the scholars . . . might use. But the scholars and the clergy and the statesmen had done nothing. We abolitionists are what we are--babes, sucklings, obscure men, silly women, publicans, sinners, and we shall manage the matter we have taken in hand just as might be expected of such persons as we are. It is unbecoming in abler men who stood by, and would do nothing, to $com_{\bar{1}7}$ plain of us because we manage this matter no better.

¹⁵Martin B. Duberman, "The Abolitionists and Psychology," <u>The Journal of Negro History</u>, XLVII (July, 1962) in <u>The Abolitionists</u>, <u>Reformers or Fanatics</u>, ed. by Richard O. Curry (New York: Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1965), 55-56.

¹⁶Martin B. Duberman, <u>The Antislavery Vanguard;</u> <u>New Essays on the Abolitionists</u> (Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1965), p. ix.

¹⁷Henry Steele Commager, "The University as Employment Agency," New Republic, CLVIII, (Feb. 24, 1968) 26.

The unique contributions of the three women antislavery editor "belles of freedom," Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm, can be understood only with reference to the political climate and events of their day. A brief outline is in order.

First, it should be noted that a woman has been credited as being the first public advocate of immediate and unconditional abolition: Elizabeth Heyrick, in England, in her pamphlet published anonymously in 1825: "Immediate, not Gradual Abolition, or an Inquiry into the Shortest, Safest, and Most Effectual Means of Getting Rid of West Indian Slavery." The Society for the Mitigation and Gradual Abolition of Slavery Throughout the British Dominions was formed in England in 1823. Emancipation for slaves in the British West Indies came, peaceably, on August 1, 1834.¹⁸

Ralph Sandiford wrote the first antislavery tract ever issued in North America, in 1729. Benjamin Lay wrote the next one, published by Benjamin Franklin in 1737. Franklin became president in 1775 of the first society established in America expressly to promote emancipation: the Pennsylvania Abolition Society.¹⁹

Opposition to slavery in American was widespread in the early days. All members of the Continental

¹⁸Goodell, Slavery and Anti-Slavery, p. 355.

¹⁹Lundy, Life, Travels and Opinions, p. 10.

Congress of 1774 signed a statement that they would not engage in slave trade themselves nor lease their vessels for it. Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Vermont abolished slavery; Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Connecticut, New York, and New Jersey passed laws for gradual abolition; Delaware, Maryland, Kentucky, and Tennessee passed laws encouraging voluntary emancipation by slave owners. In 1787 the Northwest Territory (later Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, Wisconsin, and Minnesota east of the Mississippi) was organized specifically excluding slavery.

But in a compromise, the Constitutional Convention permitted African slave trade to continue until 1808 in exchange for favorable navigation laws benefiting northern shipowners. Also, slave states won extra representation in the Congress by the three-fifths rule, five blacks-who did not vote, of course--counted as three freemen. (Thus Garrison regarded the Constitution as a pro-slavery document.)

Directly after the new government was formed, the Pennsylvania Anti-Slavery Society petitioned the Congress to abolish slavery. The petition was pigeonholed in a committee which reported that the Congress had no power to abolish slavery in any state. At this point the antislavery movement lost its impetus.²⁰

²⁰Ibid., p. 12.

In 1793 Eli Whitney invented a machine for separating cotton seeds from the fibers called, by the Negroes, a "gin"--short for "engine." Using a cotton gin, one Negro slave in a day could do the work formerly performed by fifty. A cotton-picking slave was shortly worth five times as much as he was worth in 1792. The first seven years the cotton gin was used, American cotton exports increased thirty times. Planters raced to take up all the land in the South suitable for growing cotton, and spread to Texas, a movement that caused the Mexican War.²¹

It may have been no coincidence that the year of the cotton gin, 1793, was also notable for the passage by the Congress of a Fugitive Slave Law, which gave owners the right to recapture their property in a free state after appearance before the local magistrate. Southerners often kidnapped free Negroes. Negro sympathizers soon began the Underground Railroad, whereby they spirited to freedom about 1,000 slaves a year (out of a total of 4,000,000).²² Families friendly to the blacks hid them in their homes by day and transported them at night--sometimes covered with hay or produce in wagons--to the next stop on the way to the North, or Canada.

²¹"Cotton Gin," <u>World Book Engyclopedia</u>, 1956, III, 1770.

²²Michael Kraus, <u>The United States to 1865</u>, Vol. VII of <u>The University of Michigan History of the Modern</u> <u>World</u>, ed. by Allan Nevins and Howard M. Ehrmann (15 vols.; Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1959), p. 447.

Abolitionists such as Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm had to face the fact that the great slave-holding states controlled the national government from 1815 to 1860. Of the five northern presidents--John Quincy Adams, Martin Van Buren, Millard Fillmore, Franklin Pierce, and James Buchanan, not one stood against the pro-slavery men while in office. Southerners, with their abilities, their long terms of office, their habit of standing together, and their success in holding a part of the northern men with them, almost always had their way in the Congress.²³

When the Congress "settled" the slavery question with the Missouri Compromise of 1820, antislavery agitation was given a new impetus. (The compromise admitted Missouri as a slave state balanced by Maine, formerly part of Massachusetts, as a free state, and prohibited slavery north of the Missouri southern boundary, latitude 36° 30'.)

One of the first targets of the antislavery movement was the American Colonization Society, organized in 1817 to ship Negroes off to Liberia. Southerners favored the society because they feared the influence of free Negroes on their slaves. Antislavery men called attention to the problems: shipping the blacks off implied

²³Hart, <u>Slavery and Abolition</u>, p. 169.

inferiority; many blacks did not wish to leave their native America; they were often exploited when they arrived in Liberia; and colonization was impractical. In the first thirteen years of its life the colonization society sent out about 100 blacks a year. But during that time Negro population in America increased by 500,000.²⁴

Theodore Dwight Weld and Arthur and Lewis Tappan organized the American Anti-Slavery Society in Philadelphia in 1833. The society's weekly journal, the <u>Emancipator</u>, had the largest circulation of any antislavery newspaper. On its staff were Elizur Wright and the poet, John Greenleaf Whittier. In 1840 William Lloyd Garrison, who had founded the <u>Liberator</u> in 1831, became president of this society and remained its controversial head for some time. Hundreds of agents lectured for the society, distributing tracts in New England, New York, and the Ohio Valley. By 1839 the antislavery societies claimed 1,350 auxiliaries with 250,000 members.²⁵

A favorite activity after 1835 was to send petitions to the Congress to abolish slavery and slave trade in the District of Columbia. In 1836 the House passed the "gag" resolution that any petition related to slavery must be "laid on the table." In 1837-38 tens of thousands

²⁴Thomas, <u>Slavery Attacked</u>, p. 1.

²⁵Morison, Oxford History of the American People, p. 519.

of petitions were sent, and the matter of freedom of petition became part of the concept of freedom of speech and the press. John Quincy Adams, then a member of the House from Massachusetts, no abolitionist, waged a skillful and unending battle for six years, finally getting the gag rule repealed in 1844.

In 1837 the antislavery editor, Elijah Lovejoy, was murdered by a mob in Alton, Illinois.

Theodore Weld, on a trip to the Gulf of Mexico to study slavery in 1831-32, had recruited James G. Birney, owner of a large slave plantation in Kentucky. Birney later began to publish the <u>Philanthropist</u> in Cincinnati. A mob hurled the press into the Ohio River in 1836. Birney became the first candidate of the Liberty party for President, polling 3,000 votes in 1840, and 65,000 in 1844.

In 1846 Elias Howe patented the first practical sewing machine sold to users, an invention that freed women to spend more time in antislavery agitation.

The Mexican War, 1846-48, won new converts to antislavery, men who feared a slaveowners' conspiracy to nationalize slavery.

The Compromise of 1850, admitting California to the Union as a free state and prohibiting slave trade in the national capital, but establishing a more binding Fugitive Slave Law, set the scene for a ten-year struggle.

Harriet Beecher Stowe's <u>Uncle Tom's Cabin</u>, published in 1852, added fuel to the fire.

In 1854 Senator Stephen A. Douglas of Illinois put together a compromise, the Kansas-Nebraska Act, in order to clear the way for a railroad to the Pacific. All of the region divided into the two states lay north of the old Missouri Compromise line of 36° 30', where slavery had been prohibited. But it was expected that the popular sovereignty provision would result in Nebraska's being a free state and Kansas a slave state. Opposing factions fought it out in "Bleeding Kansas."

That same year, 1854, the Whigs, Free Soilers (including the remnant of the Liberty party), and anti-Nebraska Act Democrats met at Jackson, Michigan, and organized a new party later called Republican.

In the late 1850's a healthy young Negro sold for \$1,500 or more in the deep South.

The Dred Scott decision of the Supreme Court, 1857, held that the court had no jurisdiction over Scott because he was a slave and therefore not a citizen of either a state or the United States. Although Scott's master had taken him into a free state, this did not make him free. The court, dominated by Southerners, held, in a statement beyond the matter before it, that the Missouri Compromise had been unconstitutional all along: that slavery could not be excluded from any territory.

During all this time the antislavery men and women kept up a continuous agitation, but were not backed up by their churches. Before 1800 the Presbyterians, Baptists, and Methodists had all protested slavery officially. But in 1815 the Presbyterians in their General Assembly had adopted a temporizing policy. In 1836 the Methodist Episcopal Church General Conference in Cincinnati disclaimed any right to interfere with the slave-master relationship, stating that it had no wish to meddle in the civil and political relation of master and slave. In 1838 the Presbyterians divided into the New School and Old School on doctrinal questions, but the Old School including many southern churches, did not condemn slavery. In 1844 the Methodists divided on the question whether bishops could own slaves. Even the Quakers split on slavery. In 1843, some 2,000 "radicals" formed the Indiana Yearly Meeting of Anti-Slavery Friends.²⁶

Antislavery men met with mixed success. Massachusetts was never fully pacified until the fifties. Whittier was mobbed in Newburyport, Concord, and Plymouth in the early thirties. New York City experienced the worst disorders. Its profitable trade with the slave states and its influential group of resident Southerners combined

²⁶Hart, <u>Slavery and Abolition</u>, pp. 213-14. See also Del Porto, "American Antislavery Journals," p. 43.

to make the city an anti-abolitionist stronghold. New Jersey and Connecticut were never effectively canvassed for antislavery because the opposition was so great. Even in Philadelphia, in 1838, a mob burned the hall newly built by public subscription just an antislavery forces were planning a meeting there to memorialize the martyred publisher, Elijah Lovejoy.²⁷

In time, the moral and legal right of a minority to speak and be heard, and to publish without fear became as important to the controversy as the abolition of slavery. Many came to support the abolitionists more to uphold civil rights than to condemn slavery. (Lincoln held the Republican party was formed to protect white men, not black.)²⁸

The question has always been: How far will the civil liberties of the individual be curtailed in the interests of the majority? How will the American people react, under stress, to their own belief in their own liberties?²⁹

These questions developed in a special way around the antislavery press, the setting for the activities of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm.

²⁷Nye, <u>Fettered Freedom</u>, pp. 203, 207.
²⁸<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 317.
²⁹<u>Ibid.</u>, p. x.

CHAPTER III

THE ANTISLAVERY PRESS

Item: In 1827 Austin Woolfolk, a notorious slavetrader, assaulted and nearly killed Benjamin Lundy for criticizing him in the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>. A Baltimore judge fined Woolfolk \$1.00.¹

Item: In 1831 the Georgia Senate offered a \$5,000 reward for the apprehension and conviction of William Lloyd Garrison for inciting the Nat Turner Rebellion in which forty blacks brutally murdered sixty-one whites, mostly women and children, in Virginia. (Garrison's <u>Lib</u>-<u>erator</u> had not a single subscriber south of the Potomac.)²

Item: In 1835 a mob of respectable Boston citizens dragged Garrison through the streets with a rope around his neck until followers got him lodged in jail for his own safety. Out of at least seven Boston newspapers, all but two, the <u>Advocate</u> and the <u>Reformer</u>, approved the mob action.³

¹Genius of Universal Emancipation, Jan. 20, 1827.
²Liberator, Dec. 24, 1831.
³Ibid., Nov. 7, 1835.

Item: In 1835 a mob sacked the office of the <u>Utica</u> (New York) <u>Standard and Democrat</u>, an antislavery newspaper.

Item: In 1836 the press of James G. Birney's <u>Philanthropist</u> was dumped in the Ohio River by a Cincinnati mob. The <u>Cincinnati Republican</u> had pointed out that the interests of the city's merchants, capitalists, and tradesmen could not tolerate criticism of the slaveholders, who were the source of much business. The newspaper had called on citizens to stop the abolitionists peaceably if possible, or forcibly if necessary.⁴ Birney was away when the mob came, and his assistant, Marius Robinson, escaped.

Item: In 1837 citizens of Mount Meigs, Montgomery County, Alabama, offered a \$50,000 reward for the capture of Le Roy Sunderland, editor of <u>Zion's Watchman</u>, an antislavery newspaper, and Arthur Tappan, a founder of the American Anti-Slavery Society. Garrison printed the offer over a copy of an advertisement from a Maryland newspaper promising a \$250 reward for a runaway slave.⁵

Item: In 1837 Birney's assistant, Marius Robinson, was dragged from the home of friends in Berlin, Mahoning County, Ohio, where he was on an antislavery lecture tour, by a mob that tarred and feathered the

^DLiberator, Jan. 14, 1837.

⁴Cincinnati Republican and Commercial Register, Jan. 22 and 30, 1836.

printer. (Undiscouraged, Robinson later became editor of the <u>Anti-Slavery Bugle</u>, Salem, Ohio.)⁶

Item: In 1837 the Rev. Elijah P. Lovejoy, publisher of the antislavery <u>Alton</u> (Illinois) <u>Observer</u>, was murdered by a mob the fourth time the angry citizens destroyed his press.

Item: In 1838 a Philadelphia mob sacked and burned the poet John Greenleaf Whittier's <u>Pennsylvania Freeman</u>, an antislavery newspaper.

Item: In 1858 Minnesota enemies of freedom destroyed the press of Jane Grey Swisshelm's <u>St. Cloud</u> Visiter.

Item: In 1859 a mob wrecked William Bailey's Free South at Newport, Kentucky.⁷

Thus antislavery journalism was hardly a woman's game. But Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Lydia Maria Child, and Jane Grey Swisshelm pursued it as fearlessly as did their male counterparts.

In addition to assaults, burnings, dumpings, tar and feathers, and the ridicule of the established press,

⁶Louis Filler, <u>The Crusade Against Slavery, 1830-</u> <u>1860</u>, <u>The New American Nation Series</u>, ed. by Henry Steele Commager and Richard B. Morris (New York: Harper & Bros., 1960), p. 157.

⁷Mott, <u>American Journalism: A History</u>, p. 307.

antislavery newspapers and their publishers faced other discouragements. First, there was no money to be made in antislavery journalism, only money to be lost.⁸ Judging from a partial list of early antislavery newspapers, there may have been hundreds of these little journals begun, some lasting only a few months:⁹ 1814--<u>Manumission Journal</u> (quarterly), Greeneville, Tennessee; 1817--<u>Philanthropist</u>, Mount Pleasant, Ohio; 1819--<u>Emancipator</u>, Jonesborough, Tennessee; 1821--<u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>, Mount Pleasant, Ohio; 1822--<u>Abolition Intelligencer</u>, Kentucky; 1822--<u>Edwardsville Spectator</u>, Illinois; 1826--<u>African Observer</u>, Philadelphia; 1826--<u>National Philanthropist</u>, Boston.

In addition to the antislavery papers published by whites, Negroes, between 1827 and 1837 published the following:¹⁰ New York City--Freeman's Journal, <u>Rights of</u> <u>All, Colored American, Elevator</u>, and <u>Ram's Horn</u>; Troy, New York--<u>National Watchman</u>; Rochester, New York--<u>North Star</u> (Frederick Douglass); Toronto, Canada--Weekly Advocate.

The quick demise of many antislavery newspapers was passionately regretted by fellow editors. When the <u>African Observer</u> in Philadelphia went under after only one year of publication, Benjamin Lundy wrote:

⁸Parrington, <u>The Romantic Revolution</u>, p. 343.
⁹Jones, <u>Journalism in the United States</u>, pp. 312-13.
¹⁰Payne, <u>History of Journalism</u>, pp. 228-29.

But the "ship" is not to be "given up" while a single plank remains to float upon! The <u>Genius</u> Shall If Possible Live as Long at Least as the present editor does. He has cradled it, and he is now resolved to sustain it, while he has a mind capable of divising the means, and a hand able to work for its support. Even <u>if every</u> <u>other person withdraws his assistance</u>, the work shall still be published, as often as the means at command will permit. . . Never did mortal man engage in a better cause, and never had the great almoner of Heaven's bounty a more glorious reward in store, than is laid up for those who faithfully persevere in their labors until called hence to receive it.¹¹

Because some antislavery editors, such as Lundy, were able to persevere they had an effect even beyond their cause in the way Americans came to look upon the newspaper. Newspaper business came to be regarded not just as a commercial enterprise, but an undertaking dedicated to leadership of worthy public causes.¹²

The mails were a sore problem for antislavery editors. Lundy complained that many of his papers were wet and battered, or lost, perhaps dropped off the stage coaches into rivers as the coaches jolted over the rocky fords. Lundy wrote:

In common with many others, I receive frequent accounts of irregularity in the transmission of this work by mail. One of my subscribers concludes a letter as follows:

"I wish to know whether the papers have been regularly and seasonably put into your post office. If they have, and thus more than half lost on the passage, I must withdraw my name from your list of subscribers, for really, sir, I do not like to be <u>reformed</u> out of so much good reading."

¹¹Genius, April 26, 1828.

¹²Jones, Journalism in the United States, p. 314.

I will cheerfully make the man a <u>life-subscriber</u> to the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u> (provided I publish it long enough) who will give me information that shall lead to a conviction of the "reformer," or "reformers" who thus lay their <u>un-reformed</u> hands upon the paper, and stop its free circulation. It has been placed in the post office here, as regularly as printed, . . . If the rogues can be detected, they₁₃ shall have such a "reforming" as they never yet had.

Elihu Embree tried in 1819 to increase the circulation of his <u>Emancipator</u>, published at Jonesborough, Tennessee, by sending a free copy to the governor of each state. The governors of Georgia, Alabama, and North Carolina returned copies sealed so Embree had to pay letterrate postage. The one from North Carolina cost him \$1.00, the price of a year's subscription.¹⁴

During Andrew Jackson's administration, Southern postmasters, encouraged by Postmaster General Amos Kendall, did not deliver antislavery newspapers. John C. Calhoun, who in 1832 had resigned the Vice-Presidency and became a Senator from South Carolina, sponsored a bill forbidding postmasters to forward antislavery periodicals in any state where their circulation was forbidden by state law. The Senate defeated this bill by only a narrow margin.¹⁵ (In most of the South, teaching a slave to read was forbidden by law.) Abolition newspapers were burned in the

¹⁴James Melvin Lee, <u>History of American Journalism</u>, rev. ed. (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1923), p. 153. ¹⁵Mott, <u>American Journalism: A History</u>, p. 307.

¹³Genius, May, 1830.

public square at Charleston, South Carolina, in 1835. In the winter of 1835-36 every free-state legislature considered bills making it illegal to print anything that could be construed as inciting slaves to rebellion. None passed. But freedom of the press here met its greatest challenge. Of all the crises in American press freedom, the most bitter was that between the antislavery press and the upholders of slavery over the printing and circulation of so-called "incendiary literature."¹⁶

Plagiarism was an annoyance; no copyright protection was available. Lundy castigated a fellow editor for copying a piece by Elizabeth Margaret Chandler without giving her credit:

Did the editor of the <u>Buck's</u> [sic] <u>County Intelligen-</u> <u>cer</u> read the 16th number of the tenth volume of the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u> and is he not ashamed of his correspondent, "W," for writing and of himself for publishing in his paper of March 22 the outrageous plagiarism entitled the "Cherokee's Appeal"? The literary <u>thief</u> deserved the more signal punishment, as he passed off the beautiful production . . . of a female <u>poet</u> for the coinage of his own shallow brain! He should be chained at the foot of Parnassus for twenty years, and for the remainder of his life be soused in Lethe's oblivious pool.¹⁷

Although plagiarism was intolerable, copying from one another was the way antislavery editors filled their columns. In fact, the reputation of one of them--Garrison--

¹⁶Lucy M. Salmon, "Five Crises in American Press Freedom," in <u>The Press and Society</u>, George L. Bird and Frederic E. Merwin, eds. (New York: Prentice-Hall, 1951), pp. 68-69.

¹⁷Genius, May, 1830.

depended almost entirely on the abundance of quotable invective printed in his Liberator that was widely copied and editorialized against by the established press. Few persons knew of Garrison through reading the Liberator. In 1831, the first year of his publication, he secured only fifty white subscribers. By 1833, Garrison had less than 400 whites. He had many more Negro subscribers than that as a result of his appeal to the First Annual Convention of the People of Color in 1833. Garrison once wrote that the Liberator did not belong to the whites because they did not sustain it; it belonged to the free blacks in the North. The free blacks were politically and economically impotent, however, to effect change. "The truth [was] that the Liberator was made famous not by its Northern supporters, but by its Southern enemies."18 In any case, to be reviled by powerful enemies indicated real influence. Garrison published the Liberator until 1865. Commented the Nation: "[The Liberator] is perhaps the most remarkable instance on record of a single-hearted devotion to a cause."¹⁹

Historian Albert Bushnell Hart ranks the <u>Liberator</u> first of the antislavery newspapers in importance, and the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>, second.²⁰

¹⁸Barnes, <u>Antislavery Impulse</u>, p. 50.
¹⁹<u>Nation</u>, Jan. 4, 1866, p. 7.
²⁰Hart, <u>Slavery and Abolition</u>, p. 207.

Lundy took the name of his newspaper from a phrase used by Irish orator John Philpot Curran in 1794 when he defended Archibald Hamilton Rowan against a charge of sedition. In this way Lundy placed himself in the Anglo-American tradition of resistance to injustice, tyranny, and despotism.²¹

Lundy, with the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u>, was the link between the pioneer abolitionist editors Osborn, Bates, and Embree, and the most famous of the later ones, Garrison. Charles Osborn, a Quaker, began the

²¹John Philpot Curran, <u>Speeches of Right Hon. John</u> <u>Philpot Curran with a Brief Sketch of the History of Ire-</u> <u>land and a Biographical Account of Mr. Curran</u> (New York: <u>I Riley, 1811</u>), Vol. I, pp. 49, 52, 84. In a political move, Archibald Hamilton Rowan was charged with distributing a seditious paper in Dublin in 1792 to stir up disaffection and disloyalty to the person and government of the King. Curran, in his defense, stated that Rowan was only trying to urge needed reforms, a right of any citizen. Curran used the phrase "genius of universal emancipation" as follows:

"I speak in the spirit of the British law, which makes liberty commensurate with, and inseparable from, the British soil--which proclaims, even to the stranger and the sojourner, the moment he sets his foot upon British earth, that the ground on which he treads is Holy, and consecrated by the genius of UNIVERSAL EMANCIPATION. No matter in what language his doom may have been pronounced; no matter what complexion incompatible with freedom, an Indian or an African sun may have burnt upon him, no matter in what disastrous battle his liberty may have been cloven down; no matter with what solemnities he may have been devoted upon the altar of slavery; the first moment he touches the sacred soil of Britain, the altar and the god sink together in the dust; his soul walks abroad in her own majesty; his body swells beyond the measure of his chains, that burst from around him, and he stands redeemed, regenerated, and disenthralled, by the irrestible genius of UNIVERSAL EMANCIPATION."

weekly <u>Philanthropist</u> in Mount Pleasant, Ohio, in 1817, stressing opposition to war, slavery, and intemperance. In 1818, while Lundy was on his way to St. Louis to sell his goods in preparation to joining Osborn on the <u>Philanthropist</u>, Osborn became discouraged and sold the newspaper to Elisha Bates, moving to Indiana to become a traveling minister. Bates published it from October 8, 1818, to April 20, 1822. He gave it up because he could not win enough support. The paper was too mild for the zealots; slaveholders remained unaffected.

Elihu Embree, a wealthy Jonesborough, Tennessee, ironmonger, in 1812 at the age of thirty had joined the Society of Friends and had made provision for the emancipation of his slaves. Later he had become clerk of the Tennessee Manumission Society, a group formed to urge masters to free their slaves voluntarily. Embree had seen the society's petitions to the legislature to ameliorate the condition of the slaves ignored. A "red-blooded crusader," Embree began in 1819 to publish the <u>Manumission</u> <u>Intelligencer</u>, a weekly called by William Birney the first in the United States whose avowed object was the abolition of slavery. Embree changed over to a monthly, the <u>Emancipator</u>, which he published from April 30, 1820, until October 31, when he died.²²

²²Del Porto, "American Antislavery Journals," pp. 43-45. See also William Birney, <u>James G. Birney and His</u> <u>Times</u> (New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1890), p. 77. [Elihu

Lundy could have joined Osborn's successor, Bates but the latter, as Lundy wrote, "did not come up to my standard of antislavery.²³ He heard of Embree's death and decided to found a newspaper to carry on Embree's work. Thus he began to publish the Genius of Universal Emancipation in Mount Pleasant, Ohio, a thriving industrial town in the eastern section, a Quaker center with a high degree of culture.²⁴ After Lundy had published eight monthly issues, walking the twenty miles to Steubenville to get them printed, he accepted the offer of the Manumission Society of Tennessee to use the press bought for Embree, and he moved the Genius to Greeneville, Tennessee. He traveled half the four hundred miles on foot, his family following later. There he learned the printer's trade, so he could do his own work. Besides the Genius, he published a weekly paper, the Greeneville Economist and Statesman, and an agricultural monthly.

In Tennessee Lundy had so much trouble with the mails--he lost between two hundred and three hundred subscribers who were not receiving the paper regularly--that after two years he decided to move to Baltimore. The city Embree] The Emancipator, Published by Elihu Embree, Jonesborough, Tennessee, 1820; with a Sketch of Embree by Robert H. White (Nashville: Murphy, 1932), pp. vili-x. ²³Lundy, Life, Travels and Opinions, p. 19.

²⁴Annetta C. Walsh, "Three Anti-Slavery Newspapers Published in Ohio Prior to 1823," <u>Ohio Archaelogical and</u> Historical Quarterly, XXXI (April, 1922), 172.

had the added advantage of being nearer centers of information. He made the trip from Tennessee on foot, pack on back, in 1824. At Deep Creek, North Carolina, he made his first public address on slavery in a grove near the Friends' Meeting House and inspired formation of an antislavery society. On the way to Baltimore he formed fifteen to twenty antislavery societies, mostly among Quakers, but one was in a militia company. Lundy expressed himself as a gradualist, and thus these southerners were not alarmed. In Baltimore, Lundy enlarged the Genius, beginning in 1825, making it a weekly. He employed a North Carolina convert, William Swain, as assistant. Swain put out the paper while Lundy was on trips for the antislavery cause. Lundy went to Hayti for several months in 1825 to set up a colony for free blacks. (After that he always published one page of the Genius in French to accommodate his subscribers in Hayti.) When he returned he found that his wife had died and his five children were scattered.²⁵

Lundy continued to travel, lecture, and collect subscriptions. He carried with him in his trunk his direction book, his column rules, and his type heading so that he could put out the paper wherever he happened to be.²⁶ In 1828, after the brutal assault by Austin Woolfolk,

²⁵Garrison, <u>Garrison by His Children</u>, pp. 88-89.
²⁶Goodell, <u>Slavery and Anti-Slavery</u>, p. 386.

which nearly killed Lundy, he went to Philadelphia to attend the first meeting held to encourage the use of free-labor products. He went on to New York, where he met Arthur Tappan, and then to Boston, where he met Garrison and recruited him for the antislavery cause.

Just before Garrison joined Lundy in Baltimore, Garrison decided to advocate immediate and unconditional emancipation. Taken aback, Lundy said: "Thee may put thy initials to thy articles, and I will put my initials to mine, and each will bear his own burden."²⁷ The Lundy-Garrison partnership lasted only from September 2, 1829, until March 5, 1830. While Lundy was on a journey, Garrison was jailed for libel and ordered to pay costs of \$100. The editor of the Baltimore Minerva asserted that Garrison could have easily raised the money; that he went to jail to arouse sympathy. Lundy responded: "Possibly the money might have been raised for him, if any one had offered to do it."²⁸ Lundy persuaded Arthur Tappan, the New York silk merchant prominent in antislavery circles, to pay the fine after Garrison had been incarcerated for fortynine days. The partnership was dissolved. Lundy blamed Garrison for exposing the Genius to what started as a \$5,000 libel suit; Garrison thought Lundy too gentle to

> ²⁷Garrison, Garrison by His Children, p. 140. ²⁸Genius, June, 1830.

be effective.²⁹ But Lundy bore no grudge. In the January, 1831, issue of the Genius, he announced:

Just as this paper was going to Press I received the first number of The Liberator published at Boston by William Lloyd Garrison and Isaac Knapp. . . It is neatly executed and, as might be expected, a warm "enthusiastic" advocate of the total, immediate, abolition of slavery. Let every one subscribe for it that can spare two dollars a year. Subscriptions will be received at the offices of the Genius of Universal Emancipation in Washington and Baltimore.

In the <u>Genius</u> for April, 1830, Lundy had written that he still hoped for an assistant. He had been at it for nine years and had seen a gradual increase in interest. But between the apathy of the interested and the outright opposition of others, he could not accomplish his dream of going weekly again. He reported:

I have sacrificed several thousand dollars of my own hard earnings; have traveled upwards of five thousand miles on foot, and more than twenty thousand in other ways; have visited nineteen states of the Union, held more than two hundred public meetings with view of making known our object. . . [taken] two voyages to the West Indies by which means the liberation of a considerable number of slaves has been effected, and I hope way paved for many more.

Six months later, in October, 1830, the <u>Genius</u> announced another move, this time to Washington, D.C., to be at the seat of the national government. (Another reason for moving was the threat of more libel suits.) Lundy pledged to work for the gradual abolition of slavery in the District of Columbia. In 1833 Lundy moved the <u>Genius</u> to

²⁹Nye, <u>William Lloyd Garrison</u>, pp. 26-27.

Philadelphia. Lundy published the last eleven issues of the <u>Genius</u> in Lowell, Illinois, where his two eldest daughters, both married, had settled. His last issue was November, 1835. He died in 1839.³⁰

Lundy's editorial in the July, 1822, issue at the beginning of his second year of publication showed his style and determination:

Nothing is wanting to enable us to rid ourselves of this political Bohan Upas, but the <u>disposition</u> and the <u>will</u> to do it; and nothing more is requisite to create this disposition, than to arouse the slumbering faculties of a humane people, and by painting the monster of corruption in its true colours, and exhibiting it in its naked deformity, to induce them to reflect upon the consequences of suffering it to exist amongst them.

The path we have chosen is a thorny one, but clothed with the impenetrable mantle of truth, and guided by honesty and justice, nothing that shall be arrayed against us will be able to impede our march.

The format of the <u>Genius</u> varied. Early issues were sixteen pages, four and one-half by seven and one-half inches folded in octavo form, two columns on a page, the articles headed with one-line titles. A vignette of an American eagle surmounted the title of the paper. The motto below quoted the Declaration of Independence: "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all Men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with

³⁰Letter, Jane Howell to Thomas Chandler, May 29, 1838, University of Michigan, Michigan Historical Collections, Chandler Papers.

certain inalienable Rights; that among these are Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness." The running head was "<u>Fiat justitia ruat caelum</u>,": ("Let there be justice, though the heavens fall"). The head of the first column was an engraving of Curran's idealization of the spirit of liberty, from which the paper derived its name.

Although no circulation figures for the <u>Genius</u> are available, the long lists of agents authorized to receive subscriptions and moneys for the editor published in each issue showed a wide circulation. Subscriptions were \$1.00 a year, and agents could get six subscriptions for \$5.00. Even as early as the July, 1822, issue, agents were listed with the following addresses, some locations with as many as nine agents:

Maine, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, District of Columbia, Virginia, Ohio, Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois, Missouri, Arkansas Territory, Tennessee, North Carolina, South Carolina, Alabama, Mississippi, and West Florida.

The issue of May, 1832, listed sixty agents with the reminder that remittances should be sent in "current money of the United States" and addressed "free of expense" to Benjamin Lundy, Washington, D.C.

The <u>Genius</u> was shabbily printed, but its influence was wide and its historical value can hardly be overestimated. According to William Birney, the <u>Genius</u> "is a repository of all the plans for the abolition of slavery, of all laws, opinions, arguments, essays, speeches, views,

statistics, constitutions of societies, colonization efforts, and political movements [of the period]."³¹

A typical issue of the Genius, that of May, 1832, carried a wide variety of material. Lundy took four pages to describe his trip to Canada looking for a place he could publicize as suitable for Negro emigration. There were stories about the kidnapping of Negroes and articles aimed against the American Colonization Society. A special feature (often found) was a "Black List" column detailing unusual cases of cruelty to slaves. Lundy discussed the Texas question, noting that Mexico had prohibited slavery. A story reported the recent founding of the African Education Society by the colored people of Pittsburgh. On the back page a grocer offered a premium for free-labor rice. Correspondents wrote in from Canada, England, Hayti, and Monrovia, Africa. Four pages of the issue carried the "Ladies' Repository" section.

The Ladies' Repository was the department edited by Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, who wrote most of it herself and who also contributed other material. She began to write for the <u>Genius</u> in 1826. Lundy recorded: "She thought nothing about slavery the, but wrote on other subjects, until her feelings were awakened by reading the paper."³² As Garrison noted later: "Her industry was

³¹Walsh, "Three Anti-Slavery Newspapers," p. 203.
³²Lundy, Life, Travels and Opinions, p. 25.

unceasing and her brother editors greatly valued her aid." $^{\rm 33}$

Thus entered the scene the first of the antislavery journalist "belles of freedom,"--"the first woman in America to devote her time and talents to the cause of the slave."³⁴

³³Garrison, <u>Garrison by His Children</u>, p. 145.

³⁴Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, <u>The Poetical Works</u> of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, with a <u>Memoir of Her Life</u> and <u>Character by Benjamin Lundy</u> (Philadelphia: Lemuel Howell, 1836), pp. 12-13.

UNIVERSAL EMANCIPATION.

THUS ST ATUAL

ULI

MONTHLY PERIODICAL WORK,

DEFOTIO TO THE SUBJECT OF

A

African Slabery.

" We hold these truthe to be self-exident : that all men are created equal, and endaned by their Creator with each inclined to rights; that among these are life, liberty, and the parsuit of happinese."

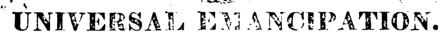
EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY BENJAMIN LUNDY.

18.30.

No. P. Vol. I. L

THIRD SERIES.

Baltimert : INTER FOR THE EDITOR BE LUCAS AND DRAVER, No. 19. South Calvert-Street.



ROITED AND PERIMICED "We hold these truths to be count and en to contain matien able rights , that an d the pars, don happing - "-We like ris [WHOLD NUMBER 254, VOL. M

MAL. 1830. No. 2. VOL. I. THERD SERIES.)

versal Emancipation, who have paid for receive the monthly a longer the contract each have mother copy, at their of tion. Have ready for think They will, if they choose the latter, give []. But whether the weekly paper be rethe editor information, through the med strate be not, it will be continued monthdium of post-mustces, or his agent $= E + e^{\frac{1}{2}L_{B}}$. Its follows are, therefore, currently - numbers of the monthly paper may be had at any time.

85-Since the last member of this work was issued, many of out fill add have eld pressed their regret for the ne estity of the change from a weekly to a monthly publication. Some have tendered the promise of further assistance in its caculation, if my late partner and myself will resume it in form, style, &c. as it appeared previous to the change aforesaid. One gentleman has publicly offered, thro? the medium of a mutual friend, to become responsible for one hundred copies, to be paid for in advance, on that condition. This is, indeed, a flattering proposal, the more so as he is catirely unknown to us -and he will please accept our thanks j with the costs of suit. Strange as it is y for his favorable opinion of our humble labors .- But even with that addition to a cannot be told, here, relative to the a our subscription list, we should not be learsed traffic in human flesh, with all safe in recommencing the weekly paper. "danger of insult, abuse, and benets ""-If, however, it shall be found that the ad- And very few DARE to speak freely of the vocates of our cause are prepared to aid state of things. The printers are even its circulation so as to enable us both to ofraid to put a commentary upon stars Vol. XI .--- No. 2.

83- Subscribers to the Genius of Uai- remain at home to superintend it, we real Emancipation, who have paid for shall have no objections to renewing the the weekly paper a year in advance, will weekly publication. S.- If they will give fus a pricourge that we can live by, we

> " de fiel to asset in giving a more extensive el addien to it in this form. For tenses sucthing to protos, on the outsido " of the cover.

THE LIBLE SULL

THE TRAL-INCLESS WERECH W. L. GARREON!

At length a long has been found, willing to second the efforts of the slavites, in demonsching the Genius of Universal Emmipation, and shielding the abettors of the American Slave Trade from pubhe reproach.

The Label Suit, instituted by Todd, of Newburyport, has been decided in his favor; and my late parts a is now in this sox !! Here he must remain, until he complies with his sentence, and pays his fine seem to our friends, clsewhere, the first's

GENUVA

E CASEDE ALLS OF THE

70

MIVS OF TRETERSAL HE 37.38 VOLUME XI.

The object and character of this work are too will know to require clocit too. It has been published nearly nine years, and irreduced in all the States of this Union, as well as in the West Indier, and some parts of Europe. The was in ted in monthly rund of the out for eyest a from the commentanent, and since there edde, with the exception of a few short chere it. It is now published monthly, egain, though in an imprived for a, and exclusively day it. It is not subject of Afrian Suchig

. Within a few years, the original proprietor has travelled nuch, and has been near stract to depend some what upon the assistance of others to conduct the work. It is now safely up le his own control ; and he is resolved to devote his undivided attention to it, if a pate of re 31.1" be obtained to it will justify it. He phoises hi uself that he will stoodily main in the great fundamental principles which he has ever professed to advocate; and the course to be parts d. Informediate priority is whether a set of process of a matrix of a contraction of the prior is the perior of the matrix of the perior of the matrix of the perior of the matrix of the is doing relative to its perpetuation, or abolition, in the various parts of the Viete 1 stores out the West labes. Every exertion with a lobe and to show what can be deed, with proposity out safety, towards erallie thing this enorm as and increasing evil from the American self.

Serms of Subscription.

The work will, henceforth, he issued in the carly part of every month. It will be reatly printed, on fine parer, and folded in the order of form, each number making 16 hinge pares. It will be stitched, with an elegant cover; and (in e.e. a it shall be sufficiently potrom ed) decom-It ponied with an appropriate engraving.

The price, to subscribers, well of Over Derrys, per analon, always to be paid in advance Sup evideous will not be a ceived for a shorter puriod than one year; and er beeribers we, do not particularly specify the their they wish to receive the work, ornetify the Editor of a desire to dispersion it before the expiration of each errority per, will be considered as engaged for the next succeeding only and their bills will be forwarded, accordingly. Agents will be entitled to Six Copies, for every Five Dollars remitted to the Editor, in succeeding on the United Six Copies, for every Five Dollars remitted to the Editor, in

encrent money of the United State

All Letters and Come univations, intended for this Office, must be addressed (free of erper.) to BANJAMET LUNOY, Editioner, Maryland.

Sutherised Agents.

DESTRICT OF COLUMNIA. District of vertices T. M. Scholad, J. Blackington, D. Bryan, P. M. Alexandria A. Boone, G. orgin an Virginia

A. Goone, G. orget, en Yupersei
Sam fol Bergen, B. Borlogfer,
J. T., Berger, B. Las Poisson and g.
W. C. Howelle, East Inscreased,
North Constraint,
Fishard Wooden, G. Jannestern,
Tario La Unere, P. M. Nongerland,
Tario La Unere, P. M. Nongerland,
Tario La Unere, P. M. Nongerland,
J. Naviou, P. M. Long's Mile,
B. Swama, P. M. S. Alam S. Const.
Win, Swaim, P. M. Long's Mile,
Samuel Golf, P. M. Hill, P. Sons,
J. Naviou, P. M. Luidley's Sons,
Wun, Swaim, G. Gerenbarase, Y.
Samuel Golf, P. M. Hill, J. Sons,
J. Saviou, J. Gerenbarase, J.
Jostah Parker, Macherscharas, M.
South Containes, Sours Cadot INA.

H. M'Millan, Chest reale, Gronota.

Gronots, Sande Hollins, Weightsourough, Triversike, Thomas Donn, Accurated, William Vick, Colorabia, Villiam Vick, Colorabia, Post Master, Krational, Arconas Territory, Roy, Jesus Hall, Hemanical C.H. John A. Henry, Scheritza,

John A. Henry, Schergton, Missouer, Whahagien err, Sector P. O.

I the off Theres Research Columbia, Harper Walter, Spin-skill, Interes, Rev. J. T. Crow, Sone skills, Katta Kat. T. T. Skillerun, Leine gen, M. Janez on, Jehnnen, Staten Peter, Louise le, Owio,

M. Janez on, Petersel, Status, Peter, Louise Je. Owio,
Wan, Levia, Haterized'e, Dr. B. Stanton, Spears mough, Dr. B. Stanton, Spears mough, Post Wissen, Chain - i Distances, H. durington, Previewerse, J. Mort, No. 45, N. Pender, Philod, A. Tarchall, W. extern Dr. D. Fusiel, Kowerse, Philod, A. Tarchall, W. extern Dr. D. Fusiel, Kowerse, Spears, Dr. D. Fusiel, Kowerse, Spears, G. Danberg, P. M. Morrier, He A. Gabert, Strathur, J. Las, Cr. W. H. John, and Jack Spears, I. Contest, Scrathur, J. Lewis, Ward Betweeten, J. Lewis, Ward Betweeten, New JERDEX.

J. Lewis, Blad Bits shies.
New KREAR.
Robard Lumiy, Macstelfelly.
Hirroy Shotyeell, Roberts.
James Villson, Into a charge.
New Yorks.
M. Day, 374, Perriv. N. Y. Coy.
John L., Swish, P. Schlerges.
James Advans, Alberty.

Juley b Brinto J., Tran. Thomas Shatwall, M., Sabar I Lang, P. M. J. Levi Braham, P. M. J. Edda F. M. (2002), Red R. poster Con

Cos Setterni S. S. Diedyn, Vor Halva, John I. Wells Son, Halfel Venuose, Boltrink & Posenden, Bolloy

Runnelites

Record Let ext, Then as Transfell, Freenderer, Messey (USFTISSTISS Banart Pillbeiel, Berton, Frei Rev. Neda Wolessler, Freihender Stonnel Red en dr. N. Newins, M. Charles Wang, S. Newins, M. S. H. Colton & C. R. Greeter, NEW Tester, etc. T. R. Miller, Parts on N. Merve.

James Cropper, / r Har Harris Citizen J. Granalle, Mertan Pris Williom B. Bawbey, Har-Cales, John B. Shigues, Har-Cales, A. H. Shigues, Martines,

WM. LL

DISSOLUTION OF PARENENIP.

THE partnership of Lovor & Gaussion having been dissolved by methal of went, all indebted to, or having loaneds a runn suit fra, are requested to seat with Basings who is duly authorized to close the business thereof. BENIA GALI

Baltimore, April 1st, 1930.

John Wipstew, Parts

John Williams Control Unions C. Brown, Louise Detrin Execution

A. H. Guidere, Dardie Arry's J. W. Proct. M. + ia.

PART II. THE BELLES OF FREEDOM



CHAPTER IV

ELIZABETH MARGARET CHANDLER

"Who is your female editor?" the poet John Greenleaf Whittier asked Benjamin Lundy, publisher of the <u>Genius</u> <u>of Universal Emancipation</u>. "She is a pretty writer--very--And her poetical correspondent is also creditable to your paper. 'The Devoted' was worthy of Mrs. Hemens."¹

John Greenleaf Whittier's "pretty writer" and the "poetical correspondent" were one and the same: Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. Elizabeth did most of her writing anonymously or under various pseudonyms. The department she edited in the <u>Genius</u> from 1829 until her death in 1834 was signed, simply, "Principally Conducted by a Lady." It was not that she lacked moral courage or doubted the propriety of a woman's writing and editing for a newspaper that led her to withhold her name. Rather, Elizabeth disciplined herself to avoid the pitfall of pride,

¹Letter, Thomas Chandler to William Lloyd Garrison, Nov. 4, 1834, University of Michigan, Michigan Historical Collections, Chandler Papers. (All letters cited in this chapter are in the Chandler Papers of the Michigan Historical Collections.)

the vanity that might come from public acclaim.²

Under the plain Quaker bonnet and beneath the voluminous folds of gray or dun colored gown (dull in hue but perhaps made of the finest China silk, brought back by a relative who chartered clipper ships),³ surged a passion equal to that of the most celebrated courtesan. Her portrait shows an attractive young woman with a full oval face, large dark eyes under heavy arching brows, dark hair piled high on her head, a bow mouth, and an expression of happy alertness. She was a small woman (weight about a hundred pounds). Friends found her amiable, with a tender feeling for her associates and a sensitive eye for the beauties of nature.⁴ Her passion coursed through a single channel--the cause of abolition of slavery.

Benjamin Lundy wrote:

She was the first American female author that ever made this subject the principal theme of her active

²Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, <u>The Poetical Works</u> of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, with a <u>Memoir of Her Life</u> and Character by Benjamin Lundy (Philadelphia: Lemuel Howell, 1836), p. 16.

³Mrs. Erwin Broecker, private interview in the more than 100-year-old family homestead, 327 Capital Ave. N.E., Battle Creek, Mich., Jan. 12, 1969. Miss Chandler was the great-great-aunt of Mrs. Broecker, who has the keeping of the family mementos, including Miss Chandler's portrait, two notebooks in her hand, some family gowns of the period, and personal effects.

⁴Sarah G. Bowerman, "Elizabeth Margaret Chandler," <u>Dictionary of American Biography</u>, ed. by Allen Johnson (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1928), III, 613.

exertions; . . . no one of her sex, in America, has hitherto contributed as much to the enlightenment of the public mind, relative to this momentous question, as she has done. In short, she ranked as second to none, among the female philanthropists of modern times, who have devoted their attention to it, if we except the justly celebrated Elizabeth Heyrick of England:-and had her valuable life been prolonged, there can be no doubt that her well-merited fame would soon, at least, have rivalled that of [this] distinguished . . . author.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler was born December 24, 1807, at Centre, Delaware, near Wilmington, the youngest of the three children of Dr. Thomas Chandler, a descendant of English Quaker settlers along the Delaware River, and his wife, Margaret Evans, of Burlington, New Jersey. The family lived in easy circumstances while Dr. Chandler farmed. When his wife died he moved to Philadelphia, resuming his medical practice. He left his sons, Thomas and William, and daughter, Elizabeth, in care of their maternal grandmother in Burlington, New Jersey. Elizabeth was sent to a Friends' school in Philadelphia until she was thirteen. When she was nine years old her father died. Besides the moral influences of the Friends' school and her pious grandmother, Elizabeth had the admonitions of her three aunts, Ruth, Jane, and Amelia Evans to guard her against the temptations of the "giddy, thoughtless

⁵Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, pp. 12-13.

votaries of fashion and vitiating amusement, in the gay metropolis of Pennsylvania."⁶

By the time she was nine Elizabeth had begun to write verses noticed by those about her. After she left school she continued to read widely. By the age of sixteen she was publishing in the press. Elizabeth particularly enjoyed American history and Indian lore, and exploring the countryside. She turned out many graceful verses celebrating the beauties of nature, typical of the romantic period in literature that was characteristic of the day.

When she was eighteen, Elizabeth happened to read a sermon on slavery by a minister of the Society of Friends. It inspired her to write her first piece on slavery, a poem, "The Slave Ship," depicting the agonies of the captured chief and his decision, at last, for suicide:

"But ye shall--yes, again ye shall fondly embrace me We will meet, my young bride, in the land of the blest; Death, death once again in my country shall place me One bound shall forever from fetters release me!" He burst them, and sank in the ocean's dark breast.⁷ The poem, to her great indignation, won only third prize in a contest sponsored by the Casket--"I still consider it

> ⁶Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, p. 6. ⁷Ibid., p. 136.

equal to those that were exalted above it," she wrote her friend, Hannah Townsend.⁸ But it caught the attention of Benjamin Lundy. An introduction and an invitation to write for the <u>Genius</u> followed. She began to write on a variety of topics, particularly on the outrages inflicted on the Indians by the white man. Gradually she centered all her efforts on ameliorating the plight of the slave.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler began to write regularly for the <u>Genius</u> in 1826. In 1829 Benjamin Lundy asked her to take charge of a female department, the "Ladies' Repository." She wrote most of the material in this one-and-a-half to four-page section, besides editing other copy, and also wrote most of the correspondence, signing it with various pseudonyms.

There is no record of any financial arrangement between Benjamin Lundy and his female contributor-editor. Lundy sacrificed thousands of dollars of his own money in publishing the <u>Genius</u>. From time to time he had an assistant, who must have been paid. But it is questionable that he had any money to pay Elizabeth. However, the fact that he depended on her as one would a paid assistant, not just a sometime volunteer, leads to the conclusion that there might have been some remuneration. A letter from her brother suggests this, also. After her grandmother

⁸Ibid., p. 12.

died, in 1827, Elizabeth lived with her aunt, Ruth Evans, and her brother, Thomas, in Philadelphia. By 1830 Thomas was restless to leave off store-keeping and push west to Michigan. He wrote to his brother William that their plans might be delayed because "Elizabeth is engaged in a little work which will probably bring her something handsome."⁹ The "something handsome" might have been in connection with Elizabeth's work for the <u>Genius</u>, or it could have been some poems or essays for other publications.

All the while that Elizabeth was turning out her antislavery pieces for the <u>Genius</u> she was also writing for the literary journals of the day. On a visit to the family near Wilmington she wrote that she enjoyed a ramble along the Brandywine and was working on "Noah," a paraphrase of the Bible story:

If I have time I will try to get something ready for the <u>Pearl</u>.--I find it difficult to chain my ideas to one point sufficiently for serious writing. . . If Tom calls I should like brother to ask him how Carey and Lea liked the entitles sent to the <u>Souvenir</u>--and what will be published.¹⁰

Elizabeth's Aunt Jane Howell in Philadelphia commented on the result of the Brandywine ramble:

In looking over the newspaper yesterday in a review of the <u>Atlantic Souvenir</u> for 1831, I saw the following enconium on the production of my dear niece's pen which I have copied verbatim. "Miss E. M. Chandler has

⁹Letter, Thomas Chandler to William Chandler, Feb. 12, 1830.

¹⁰Letter, Elizabeth Chandler to Ruth Evans, May 19, 1829.

frequently distinguished herself in this Annual by chased [sic] and vigorous poetry. Her poem entitled "Brandywine" will add to her enviable fame."11

It was basic to Elizabeth's character to strive not to court favorable attention for her work. She wrote to her friend, Hannah Townsend:

I do not profess to be totally careless of literary distinction, though I am more so than I have heretofore been, and that certainly forms, if I know myself, no part of my motives in advocating the cause of Emancipation. On the contrary, my interest in that cause is the master feeling which I believe has done more than any thing else in chasing away the other.¹²

She flagellated herself almost as a mystic might in an attempt to remain modest, until she may not have been really conscious of the high quality of her work or her example:

I am continually humbled in detecting mixed motives in almost all I do. Such struggling of pride in my endeavors after humility--such irresolution in my firmest purposes--so much imperfection in my best actions--such fresh fruits of selfishness where I hoped the pTant itself was eradicated--such infirmity of will--such proneness to earth in my highest aspirations after heaven! . . When I think of my oftrepeated resolutions frittered away into nothing--of the moments and hours wasted upon trifles, or in sloth or profitless musings--of the risings of irritation or impatience in a temper which I hoped was better disciplined-- . . there is reproach and mortification in the retrospect.¹³

In 1830 Thomas and Elizabeth, their aunt, Ruth

¹¹Letter, Jane Howell to Ruth Evans, Oct. 10, 1830. ¹²Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, p. 38. ¹³Ibid., p. 37. Evans, and their little bond servant, Emily, did make the trip to Michigan Territory. They settled on a farm in Lenawee County they called "Hazelbank" on the margin of the Raisin River between Adrian and Tecumseh. Elizabeth continued to do her work for the <u>Genius</u> by mail.

A long letter from Benjamin Lundy to Elizabeth in the spring of 1831 might almost cause the fevered imagination to consider whether there could have been a hint of romance between the two. If so, there is no record of any sort of declaration. (In a letter two years later Lundy was far less personal--more business-like.) The letter of May 4, 1831, was playful, almost tender in places. Lundy described a wedding party he attended, not arriving until the ceremony and the dinner were over. He evidently made up fast for the food he had missed until:

[My friends] sincerely commiserated my very hard lot in being deprived of the dinner: I did not regret it much for there were so many handsome young ladies in the company I soon forgot it. Notwithstanding the impressive quality of some of the young as well as the aged, we had, I assure thee quite a lively time of it.

Lundy was forty-three when he wrote this, but evidently still young at heart. Elizabeth was then twentyfour. He had been a widower for six years. He tried to entice her back out of the wilderness:

Ah! what enticement--what prospect of gratification, fame (?) or usefulness could be held out to thy view, to dispel the charm and draw thee from a deep seclusion that almost hides thee from the face of the world? My valued friend if thee knew but half the good thee is

doing in the holy cause to which thee has so nobly devoted thy attention for years, I am sure thee would see the propriety of placing thyself in a situation where thee might have every advantage that the most extensive and early information of passing events would give thee.

Lundy wrote that he admired Elizabeth's description of

the Chandler farm in Michigan Territory:

There was [so] much melody in [your] statement that I was quite gratified with it, for I am fond of music especially on winter evenings. In short, I am glad thee philosophises so wisely. Surely thee could reconcile thyself to most situations in life! Music among the trees in a dreary northern winter! . . . [But] did thee not occasionally grow weary of listening to the tones of Nature's magnificent Aeolian? . . But when people are determined to be pleased with anything, it is useless to undertake to thwart them in their purpose.

Lundy continued, suggesting topics for articles and poems, and promising to send her material, and to see that she received the <u>Liberator</u> regularly. Then he advised her of his situation:

nis situation.

It rejoices me to find thee so ardent in the great cause, and it will be pleasing to thee to learn, that my prospects are now better than ever they have been since I commenced the publication of the <u>Genius</u>. I shall be able I trust to make a good establishment in Washington as soon as I complete the great tour that I have in view.

Almost, Lundy seemed to place himself in a position in which he might court Elizabeth. He was about to make a long trip to New York and Canada, and he asked where Elizabeth lived from Detroit because he intended to visit her:

Thee will, no doubt smile at the idea of an <u>itinerant</u> <u>editor</u>, and probably laugh outright to think of an <u>itinerant periodical</u>. But never mind, I have often conned the Negro Maxim "Continuance, half work, Massa." I will "continue" many schemes, before I abandon a purpose that I have once resolved on.

Perhaps this writer read too much between the lines. But it was a disappointment not to find an account of Lundy's visit to Hazelbank in 1831, assuming he did get there. (Lundy did have Elizabeth's portrait. After his death the Chandlers recovered it by offering Lundy's heirs the original cost, \$10.00.)

The Chandlers traveled to Michigan Territory by boat to Detroit. Elizabeth described Detroit as dirty. But, she remarked, the whitewashed log cabin that was the Governor's mansion had grounds giving it quite the appearance of a gentleman's residence. Soon after the travelers left Detroit, the stage suddenly stopped and everyone descended to cross on foot the series of worn, loose, uneven logs that made the bridge over the River Rouge. Michigan roads were rough but not dangerous. The party reached Tecumseh, a long day's journey from Detroit, battered, but with their bones still in the proper sockets. On the next First-day the Chandlers attended Meeting:

The road wound through quiet and beautiful openings, dotted occasionally with log dwellings, and small spots of improved land; but for the most part, still remaining in their own native loveliness. . . . One of the greatest charms of these "openings" is their

perfect tranquillity. . . . religious quietness. . . . I have never elsewhere felt such a stillness.¹⁴

The area where the Chandlers settled was remote and primitive but not isolated. It was largely a Quaker community, some coming from Mount Pleasant, Ohio, where Lundy had begun the Genius. Ann Comstock, wife of Darius Comstock, neighbor to the Chandlers and one of the leading citizens, was a relative of Lundy's. In 1830 in nearby Adrian, the first temperance society in Michigan was founded. Philanthropic causes and intellectual interests occupied the settlers. In 1832 they formed the Adrian Library Company (novels excluded). The Chandlers bought a \$3.00 share so they could borrow books. Newspapers from Philadelphia, New York, and Boston circulated. A young Quaker woman came up from Mount Pleasant, Ohio, to give lectures on chemistry, astronomy, and natural philosophy.¹⁵

In 1832 Elizabeth Margaret Chandler led in the formation of the Logan Female Anti-Slavery Society, the first antislavery association in Michigan Territory. Elizabeth wrote to her friend, Hannah Townsend, a member of the Female Anti-Slavery Society of Philadelphia, to which Elizabeth had belonged, that the new society had

¹⁴Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, pp. 30-31. (The landscape has changed so much with the increase in population, commercial, industrial, and highway development, that today the family cannot identify the exact location of "Hazelbank.")

¹⁵Letter, Elizabeth Chandeler to William Chandler, Feb. 3, 1833.

but few members but was growing. Lundy had lent her some free-produce articles from England which she passed around to evoke interest. This small beginning by Elizabeth Chandler built support for the Michigan Anti-Slavery Society. Initiative for the state society came from the Presbyterians, heirs of the inspiration of Weld and Finney. But more than a hundred Lenawee County citizens, mostly Quakers, more than twice the number from any other county, signed the call to the organizational meeting at the Presbyterian Church in Ann Arbor in 1836. Darius Comstock chaired the meeting, and Thomas Chandler served on the three-man committee to draw up the constitution.¹⁶

Elizabeth Chandler had much to do with giving her community its distinctive moral tone. "Indeed, her humanitarian zeal could hardly have been exceeded by any other settler in Michigan Territory at that early date, and her fame as a reformer certainly was not."¹⁷ She met opposition, however, even in the little antislavery society. The Quakers had emancipated all their slaves years before, and the ruling members did not approve of antislavery agitation. As one of the female antislavery society members wrote:

¹⁶Merton L. Dillon, "Elizabeth Chandler and the Spread of Antislavery Sentiment to Michigan," <u>Michigan</u> History, XXXIX (1955), 481-94.

¹⁷<u>Ibid</u>., p. 484.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler was of the Hicksite division of Friends, and as Presbyterian and other religious denominations came into our antislavery society, meetings were frequently opened with prayer, and that was thought to be "letting down the principles of ancient Friends." And the subject of slavery was considered too exciting for Friends to engage in, by many Friends of that day.¹⁸

As evidence of how strongly some of the Friends felt about the antislavery agitation, Elizabeth's neighbor, Laura Haviland, with her parents--her father a minister of the Friends for thirty years and her mother an elder--broke with this church and joined the Wesleyan Methodists. The Wesleyans had previously separated from the Methodist Episcopal Church to take a stand against slavery. Laura Haviland's brother, Harvey Smith, who had attended Oberlin Institute (later Oberlin College), sold his farm and erected buildings to accommodate fifty students. In 1837 the family opened Raisin Institute, the only school in Michigan that would admit Negroes. All the principals for the first twelve years came from Oberlin College, which had opened its doors to Negroes in 1835. Laura spent the rest of her life hiding runaway slaves and helping them escape. Thus the work of antislavery agitation initiated by Elizabeth Margaret Chandler both influenced and was influenced by others in her community.

¹⁸Laura S. Haviland, <u>A Woman's Life-Work; Labors</u>, <u>and Experiences</u> (Chicago: C. V. Waite & Co., 1887), pp. 32-33.

Elizabeth Chandler's poems were written in the same sentimental vein as those of European writers of the early nineteenth century.¹⁹ Her work was inspired by a burning moral purpose, but viewed as literature her best poetry was not the antislavery pieces, but those expressing her love of beauty and showing tenderness, critics have written. Those poems most acclaimed were: "The Brandywine," "Schuylkill," "The Sunset Hour," and "Summer Morning."²⁰

"The Brandywine" celebrated the beauties of this stream as it flowed near the author's birthplace:

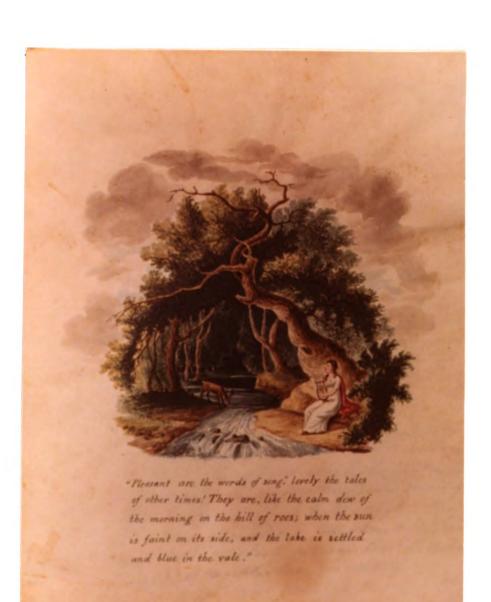
My foot has climb'd the rocky summit's height, And in mute rapture, from its lofty brow, Mine eye is gazing round me with delight, On all of beautiful, above, below: The fleecy smoke-wreath upward curling slow, The silvery waves half hid with bowering green, That far beneath in gentle murmurs flow, Or onward dash in foam and sparkling sheen,--While rocks and forest-boughs hide half the distant scene.²¹

Elizabeth wrote about the Revolutionary War battle of the Brandywine, "the death-bed of the brave." The poem concluded with the writer's picking up a pebble and a wild rose, for remembering.

¹⁹Lorenzo Dow Turner, <u>Anti-Slavery Sentiment in</u> <u>American Literature Prior to 1865</u> (Washington, D.C.: The Association for the Study of Negro Life and History, Inc., 1927), pp. 1-2.

²⁰Rufus W. Griswold, "The Female Poets of America," Philadelphia American Sentinel, Nov. 28, 1834.

²¹Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, pp. 47-50.



87

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler Album Page

"Schuylkill" was written in someone's album in a "remember-me" vein. It describes another river, then calls the reader to:

Look on the page Of Schuylkill's pictured beauty! that is such--And thou may'st gaze, till it shall waken thoughts Treasured in memory--for thou has watch'd The flashing of its waters, and has stood, Perchance, beside them, when the moonlight made The scene a paradise, and friends were nigh Smiling with their glad eyes upon thy joy;²²

In both "The Sunset Hour" and the "Summer Morning" Elizabeth wrote in praise of natural beauties and then, in the final stanzas, contrasted this beauty with man's inhumanity to the slaves. Thus these two poems should be placed with her antislavery work. "The Sunset Hour," for example, ends:

Hath God's rich mercy form'd the earth so beautifully bright,
For man to wrap his brother's soul in gloominess and night?
That all its charms must be unseen, its loveliness unfelt,
By eyes and hearts all dimm'd and broke by cruelty and guilt.
No! never hath he meant that those, within whose forms are shrined
The rich and deep capacities of an undying mind,
Should 'neath a brother's foot be crush'd, be loaded with his chains,
And drain, to feed his riot waste, the life-blood from their veins.²³

²²Ibid., pp. 147-48. An album of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler's writings and selections chosen for her by friends remains in the keeping of Mrs. Broecker in Battle Creek. Several exquisite vignettes in water colors, probably by Elizabeth, decorate the pages. A copy of one is bound with this study.

²³<u>Ibid</u>., p. 78.

In the less frenetic day when Elizabeth Margaret Chandler wrote, poetry was at least as popular a vehicle for protest writing as was prose. Elizabeth, and also Lydia Maria Child, worked the antislavery theme into many forms: hard sell essays, sentimental stories, allegories, letters, dialogues and poems. Elizabeth seemed conscious of the problem the person with only one theme was to her friends. In the poem, "To Those I Love," she wrote:

Oh, turn ye not displeased away, though I should sometimes seem
Too much to press upon your ear, an oft-repeated theme;
The story of the negro's wrongs is heavy at my heart,
And can I choose but wish from you a sympathizing part?²⁴

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler did not come to her knowledge of slavery first hand, as did the Grimké sisters, who were originally slave owners. It was her powers of empathy that made it possible for her to show poignantly the sad lot of the slave. Her verses appealed to the emotions; they were especially directed to women:

> Think of our country's glory, All dimm'd with Afric's tears--Her broad flag stain'd and gory With the hoarded guilt of years!

Think of the frantic mother, Lamenting for her child, Til falling lashes smother Her cries of anguish wild!

Think of the prayers ascending, Yet shriek'd alas! in vain, When heart from heart is rending Ne'er to be join'd again ъ

Shall we behold, unheeding, Life's holiest feelings crush'd?--When woman's heart is bleeding, Shall woman's voice be hush'd?

Oh, no! by every blessing That Heaven to thee may lend--Remember their oppression, Forget not, sister, friend.²⁵

While Lydia Maria Child, in 1833, published for both sexes in <u>An Appeal in Favor of that Class of Ameri-</u> <u>cans Called Africans</u>, Elizabeth Margaret Chandler in 1829 published her position on slavery as "An Appeal to the Ladies of the United States." She did not presume to speak to the men, but directed herself to the women. Elizabeth published her appeal in the <u>Genius</u>, beginning:

It has been frequently asserted, that, to the heart of woman, the voice of humanity has never yet appealed in vain--that <u>her</u> ear is never deaf to the cry of suffering, nor her active sympathies ever unheeded when called upon, in behalf of the oppressed. If this be true, then surely we have no reason to fear, that we will listen with cold, careless inattention to our appeal for those who are among the outcasts of creation--our African slave population.²⁶

Elizabeth made several points in her appeal: (1) Many good persons have been educated to believe that slavery is a <u>necessary</u> evil. Sounds of gaiety from the slave compound prove that slavery is not a bad life. Remember, Elizabeth wrote, that women on their knees begging for mercy are horsewhipped, and that the slave child is torn away from his mother to be sold--thus slavery is intolerable.

²⁵Ibid., p. 64. ²⁶Ib<u>id</u>., p. 17.

(2) Women, although convinced that slavery is evil, feel powerless to destroy it. She replied:

Are ye not sisters, and daughters, and wives, and mothers? and have ye no influence over those who are bound to you by the closest ties of relationship? Is it not your task to give the first bent to the minds of those, who at some future day are to be their country's counsellors, and her saviours?²⁷

She went on to write that even though slavery was considered a political matter not seemly for women to interfere with: "Would it not be better that women should lose somewhat of their dependent and retiring character, than that they should become selfish and hard-hearted?"²⁸ (3) All who use the products of slave labor are guilty of supporting the evil. In her columns in the <u>Genius</u> she promoted the free-produce societies that bought up cotton untouched by slave labor, had it manufactured, and sold it at a premium price to the antislavery public. Elizabeth pressed women to deny themselves sugar, which was produced by slave labor under especially brutal conditions:

No, no, pretty sugar-plums! stay where you are! Though my grandmother sent you to me from so far; You look very nice, you would taste very sweet, And I love you right well, yet not one will I eat.

For the poor slaves have labour'd, far down in the south, To make you so sweet and so nice for my mouth; But I want no slaves toiling for me in the sun, Driven on with the whip, till the long day is done.
(4) The slave is a child of God with an eternal soul and

therefore cannot be transmuted into property. (5) Slavery

²⁷ <u>Ibid</u> ., p.	19.	²⁸ <u>Ibid</u> ., p	. 23.
²⁹ Ibid., p.	108.		

is prohibited by the Scriptures and by the Declaration of Independence. (6) Negro inferiority is not inherent but due to their position as slaves.

These are the points, repeated in various ways, that Elizabeth stressed in the <u>Genius</u>. To emphasize women's place in antislavery, Elizabeth wrote an allegory, "The Tears of Woman." The Angel of Justice stood ready to smite those who made bondmen of their brothers, but the Angel of Philanthropy begged to be given a chance. He pleaded with men to abolish slavery. But prejudice and selfishness were too strong. Then he called on woman. Too weak for the task, she wept in pity. And her tears rusted the chains that had bound the slaves.

One of Elizabeth's most widely copied poems emphasized this theme of the sisterhood women shared:

> Daughters of the Pilgrim sires, Dwellers by their mouldering graves, Watchers of their altar fires, Look upon your country's slaves. Are not woman's pulses warm Beating in this anguished breast? Is it not a sister's form, On whom these fetters rest? Oh, then, save her from a doom,

Worse than all that ye may bear; Let her pass not to the tomb 'Midst her bondage and despair.³⁰

³⁰<u>Ibid</u>., pp. 114-16.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler's work was copied by many of the periodicals of the day.³¹ Some of her poems were set to music and sung as hymns in the great antislavery conventions. In one case an aged widow who read Elizabeth's columns in the <u>Genius</u> was so touched that she emancipated her slaves.³²

The logotype "Ladies' Repository" was set singlecolumn in a half circle of display type. Later, an old-English style was used, probably Foundry Cloister Black. Under the logotype was the heading: "Philanthropy and Literature," later: "Philanthropic and Literary." Then came the line: "Principally Conducted By A Lady." Letters, stories, poems, and articles were included. A few examples will show the flavor.

In the May, 1830, issue, a correspondent, signed "M," no doubt Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, struck back at those who called abolitionists "fanatics." Hunted fanatics, she wrote, fled the Netherlands to England, bringing knowledge of the manufacture of woolens, hitherto unknown, and a new prosperity. Hunted fanatics were the first to settle New England.

In April, 1830, she wrote that the Free Cotton Society of Philadelphia had raised \$2,000 to buy forty

³²Chandler, <u>Poetical Works</u>, p. 25.

³¹For example, her "Letters to Isabel" on using free-labor produce were published in the Liberator, Jan. 21, 28, Feb. 4, 11, 18, 1832.

94

IS OF UNIVERSAL EMANCIPATION. Fiat Justitia Ruat Colum.

Emancipation.

Slaveholders, under a ire insuimountable ob negation of the presbut equally convinced cability of eman- ipat-, have determined to is, for the purpose of or tiese trachs upon veryangle as by preassives such a system. and our slaves as we to exectizens for their lead and by disperse Key to contribute Sectiv will not be subjects are obtained. 4 a tave already signideadlers of the prov - It is heped that it

as will be increased. aviar caded. 100.0 seconty.y.

< county. ... e casty. acy.

county. witte county. Magton. county.

ul Francipation. effusion, though not to the advocates of 1 by the editor, I into the Genius. SD TO THE CAUSE.

EGRO. lon now maring. desert exploring, lamed as a slave, the salt wave. last prany,

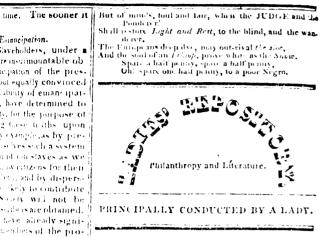
ons la gro. bly despairing, s, with mine eye balls "muck the milets of day.

• et thus losing. erean choosing, ad of the night.

hut for ever away.

e coast bound then, deep, had been drown'd match'd from the wave, y grave!

ground though I tread lren, and wand'ring for be'er can be eress'd, I damanes ano j



TEUTHS.

There are moments when our mind a'most refuses to yield its belief to the reality of the system of American Slavery. Its iniquity seems too daring, its shame to broad, to admit of credibility. It seems too enormously impious to be tolerated, except among the rudest savages; and when we reflect where, and among whem it is permitted to exist, and what spot of earth is polluted by its vileness, it is not wonderful that we should again and again, like the illustrious Clarkson, ask ourselves the question-" Can this be true?" Alas! like him, we receive the same bitter affirmative echoed back from the recesses of our bosom-" It is true!" Aye, it is true, that in free, polished, Christian America, two millions of human beings are languishing out a life of abject slavery! true that human sinews are pronounced by her laws to be merchantable commodities-that a portion of her citizens derive their wealth from the sale of their countrymen-that regular markets for human flesh are established in various places-that the strongest laws of humanity, and the holiest ties of blood and affection, are as lightly broken, "as flax is sunder'd at the touch of flame"-true that American women are beaten with the horsewhip, ranked as cattle, and driven with their brethren in herds about the the country to be sold! Yet the people of the. United States make a profession of Christianity-profess to regulate their actions by the pure standard of the precepts of the blessed Gospel! They assume the character of a brave, polished and enlightened nation-brave! a nation which suffers her sons to tyrannize over women and children !- polished and enlightened !--when thousands of her children are bound down by her laws in a state of the most debasing ignorance! It matters not that this state of things is confined to only a portion of the community-or rather, it casts a still deeper shade of shame ever those who could, and will not, ef-

GENIUS OF UNIVERSAL EMANCIPATION.

Fiat Justifia Ruat Colum.

face this sugma from the name of their fair country. But, should our country women sigh over the dark picture we have drawn them of a land they love, let them not deem that they are innocent of perpetuating that darkness. No, collectively and individually, they are in their full portion answerable for the guilt of its continunnee. Had they interposed their prayers in behalt of the defenceless sufferers, had they been conscientiously earnest in impressing the minds of all those over whom nature or affection had given them any influence, with a conviction of the true nature of slavery, had they steadily refused to partake in its iniquity, our country would ere now have been redeemed from its pollution. But it is not yet too late to arouse themrelyes--they have hitherto been blindly swayed from the path of right principle, but they have it still in their power to withdraw their hand from committing evil for the future, though they cannot remedy the past. They have yet the power to prove, that though they might for a time thoughtlessly persist in error, they cannot, and will not, when they have reflected on its enormity, continue to support a system which derives its nourishment from the life blood of human hearts.

The consumption of slave produce is the very root of the system of slavery; while that is firmly seated in the earth and continually nourished by fertilizing dews, it will be difficult to destroy the vitality of the branches. It is this which has drank up such rivers of tears, and torrents of human blood--and when that is destroyed, the whole bulk of this pestilential evil must inevitably perish.

PHILADELPHIA FREE COTTON SOCIETY.

To the politeness of the Secretary of this Asnociation, we are indebted for several Reports, for the months of January, March, and April, of the present year, presenting accounts of their proceedings. As these Reports possess considerable interest, we have thought best to defer their insertion until next month, when a new volume of this work will commence, and a large number of new subscribers will have the benefit of the information contained in them.

The last meeting of the Society, which was held on the 15th inst, we learn was well attended, and an increasing desire was manifested, by the members, to aid in promoting the good calise.

A very encouraging letter was lately received by the Secretary, from the Ladies' Anti-Slavery Society at Birmingham, England, and read at this meeting. Much good will, no doubt, result "

from a regular correspondence, between rious societies in the two countries; and to have the pleasure of laying a part t least, from time to time, before our rea

We have been favoured with a co proceedings of the Coloured Female 1 duce Society, of Philadelphia, which y for insertion in our next paper.

LITERARY.

-----For the Genius of Universal Learnings

REMINISCENCE.

Away and away to Memory's bud! To serve the past with a docurr bud ly. And bear it back from otherconfect set To brighten again this duil world of our

There's many a walk beneath summary sk Starry and blue as what carthly eyes, There's many an eve by the white's here Sparking all over with friendship and in

There's many a ramble through wood that Away from the sight and the haunts of m There's clumbing of rocks, and gathe due And watching the stream through summe

There's many an hour that quadity went There's many an non-core space y sur-In the boughts of the old hill cape size . There's many a rule, and many a warky There's many a ride, and many a w. And many a theme of friendly talk.

How freshly comes to the space back, The merry light of its cars to the But let it pass far around nev close For deeper thoughts are gain and move

I have learned too much of when end w Of hearts all crushed by oppressionst To deem the earth, as in other days, ou +ti A fairy theme for a post's cays.

How may Ulinger wathin the base ex. Bedight with memory stars of a res-While woman's cry, as a solution tak Of her bitter lot, to the shy generate

How may 1 joy in my bett affect, While her heart is be editor and envelope Drigive my thousing to the all blassial de-While no bright ray on her darkness,

For the Genius of Universal Lanneau

NEGRO FRILNDSHIP.

The friendships of the African rac to be peculiarly strong, and their chara ly susceptible of enthusiastic and and ment. Numerous instances have or which they have socialed their ow preserve those to whom they were a strong tie of gratitude or affection. frequently happens, they are conjewill or the poverty of their masters to homes and the companions of their you and having been disposed of to some chaser, are transferred to " another : another scene," they not unfrequently pine away to death beneath the ago teelings, heart-brokenwith their unend "It is inconceivable," says Longton of Jamaica, " what number- have consequence of the law for the i debts, which permits slaves to be lessed at vendue." Poor fellows' the the heart's kindly affections / all a is left to them on earth, and when the rudely snatched away from them, th longer endure the coldness and desola They sick to the grave unwept and bales of cotton from a non-slave-owning planter in North Carolina. By July, 1830, she reported that the cotton had been made up into 225 yards of Table Diaper; 227 yards, Furniture Check; 222 yards, Apron do.; 95 yards, Angola Cassimere; and that some Calico of different patterns was being prepared. In June, 1830, she told the activities of female antislavery societies in England to spur the shamefully backward American women. The British women had adopted a seal showing a kneeling female slave with the legend, "Am I not a woman and a sister?" The seal later appeared on many publications of women's antislavery groups in the United States. A poem in the literary section, "The Kneeling Slave," by "Margaret," probably Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, was inspired by the new seal.

In the "Ladies' Repository" column for September, 1830, Benjamin Lundy inserted this notice:

The Lady to whom the principal superintendence of this department has been heretofore confided has not had it in her power to prepare any thing for this number. Other matters, connected with a change of residence, have necessarily claimed her attention.

The hiatus occurred when Elizabeth Margaret Chandler moved to Michigan Territory. However, by October, 1830, she was back in the <u>Genius</u> with three and one-half pages. One article, "Inquiries Relating to Negro Emancipation," gave illustrations showing how well blacks accepted responsibilities when freed. She aimed a dialogue at women

who considered it unfeminine to engage in antislavery

activity:

[It would not be immodest or unbecoming] if the evil could not be got rid of any other way . . . to read and lend books, to speak to female friends and neighbours nor surely, to remind or beg the men of your family to think of the slaves; nor to choose what kind of sugar [not West Indian] should be used in your family: nor can I possibly think there would be any offense to modesty, in meeting some of the ladies of your neighbourhood to talk over your plans, and endeavoring to make your efforts more effectual by uniting in a society.

Elizabeth was still urging the sugar issue in May, 1832, with articles about conditions on the West Indies plantations. Deny yourself, she wrote, or else use New Hampshire potato sugar. (Emancipation in the British Dominions came August 1, 1834, and August 1 became a celebration day for American antislavery societies.)

Benjamin Lundy continued to be pleased with the work of his editor. On September 9, 1832, he wrote Elizabeth:

I was highly gratified by the receipt of thy wellfilled and interesting packet mailed at Adrian on the 27th ultimo. Had it reached me a little sooner, I should have issued the first No. of Vol. 13 at Cincinnati. But as I had nothing for thy department, I put out another extra half sheet to let our patrons cause, in part at least, of the delay in publishing the paper. . . . My new helper is Samuel York Atlee . . . Thy last packet is an excellent one. Please continue the "sketches."

Lundy's letter also described the trip he made incognito on foot from New Orleans to Nacogdoches, Texas, 120 miles:

I have petitioned the government for a grant of land and the privilege of colonizing four hundred families. . . a very intelligent and respectable colored man seemed overjoyed when he learned the object of my visit. It was the first proposition to open the door in that country for the admission of free colored people, and he said I might rely on it that there was no other place in the world so suitable for them.

Lundy wrote again from Ancocas, New York, on March 30, 1833, on the eve of his departure for a second visit to the Mexican Republic to attempt to open a haven for Negro emigration. He hoped to be gone not more than five months. Meanwhile, he wrote to Elizabeth, he had arranged for an old and faithful abolitionist, Evan Lewis, in Philadelphia, to put out the <u>Genius</u>. Lundy told her to keep the news a secret and to direct her material to Lundy in Philadelphia, not Lewis, because "he is, as thee is no doubt aware, something of a religious controversialist." Lundy enclosed an article and drawing by a young Negro woman of Philadelphia, signed "Sophanisba," for use in the "Ladies' Repository." In an accompanying letter the woman, Sarah M. Douglas, who had somehow learned the identity of the female editor, wrote, March 1, 1833:

I have long and ardently desired an opportunity of writing to Miss Chandler to thank her for her beautiful writings on behalf of my enslaved brethren and sisters.

On this interesting occasion a world of emotions come thronging up from the fountain of the heart's affections, among which gratitude to God for having touched the heart of one so gifted. . . . Lady, we are a poor and ignorant people, but, believe me, we are not ungrateful.

When in my walks through the streets of my native

city, the finger of scorn is pointed at me when entering God's sanctuary I meet even there its withering glance, my heart is sad, and I feel disposed to repine at my hard fate, but on contrasting my situation with my brethren and sisters in bondage I can truly say, "The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places."

In this letter of March 30, Lundy enclosed yet another letter complimenting Elizabeth. He added:

Surely this is encouraging language. Thee is beginning to see the fruits of thy labors. Hold on, dear sister; the time is at hand when thy happiest results will be realized. Already the effusions of thy muse have attracted the attention of thousands.

Elizabeth continued to work hard for the <u>Genius</u>. In a letter to her aunt, Jane Howell, September 8, 1833, she wrote:

I have just, my dear Aunt, finished a number of the <u>Genius of Universal Emancipation</u> and in spite of some weariness of the pen and a headache which has been persuading me to take a nap, I have continued at my desk. . . I wrote till dusk last evening and then laid aside my pen till the return of daylight.

While concentrating on her writing, Elizabeth at the same time participated fully in the work and life of the farm and community. She described her brother Thomas' abundant crop of wheat from which the women made beautiful white bread. She noted that their churning had not been "bewitched" but once during the season. She reported that the family was enjoying reading the <u>Saturday</u> <u>Evening Post</u>, and that everyone was talking about having the territory become a state. She longed for her aunt to share her rambles in the woods. Such walks continued to be among her deepest joys until the spring of 1834, when she was attacked by a remittant fever. For several months it appeared that Elizabeth would recover, but she died on November 2, 1834, a month before her twenty-seventh birthday. She was buried, at her wish, beneath her own transplanted forest vine, the subject of a poem written during her illness. The poem mused on the fragments of dry bones exposed when a giant oak toppled over in the forest. In the poem she expressed her faith:

> So let them rest! That faith, erring and dark as it might be, Was yet not wholly vain. We may not know Of what the dark grave hideth; but the soul, Immortal as eternity itself, Is in the hands of One most merciful.

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler's final piece for the <u>Genius</u> was a poem, "Praise and Prayer." It was a song of praise for earthly joys, and a prayer:

> Prayer! for those who, day by day, Weep their bitter lives away; Prayer, for those who bind the chain Rudely on their throbbing vein,--That repentance deep may win Pardon for the fearful sin!

Lundy, in Mexico, learned of Elizabeth's death months afterward. He wrote to her brother, Thomas Chandler, on March 6, 1835, that Elizabeth's death had deprived him "of the dearest sister I had upon earth."

William Lloyd Garrison published her obituary under the heading, "Death of Meritorious Female Abolitionist": Elizabeth Margaret Chandler is a name not familiar either to the eye or the ear, even of abolitionists, and yet there is not a female in the United States, who has labored so assiduously, or written so copiously in the cause of the oppressed, or who has such claims upon the gratitude and admiration of the colored people of this country and their advocates, as this departed Friend. . .

She was a prodigy in literature and philanthropy. Her genius was singularly original and fertile, and her taste exquisitely pure and discriminating. Her prose articles are very beautiful, but she excelled in poetry.³³

At the conclusion of the obituary, Garrison wrote that he intended to ask permission to write her biography and publish a book of her collected works. (He had met Elizabeth through a letter of introduction from Lundy in 1830 while she was still in Philadelphia.)³⁴

Garrison's offer, however, was not accepted by the family. His unpopularity seemed to make him a poor champion of Elizabeth and her writings.³⁵ As soon as Benjamin Lundy returned from Mexico he visited the Howells in Philadelphia and proposed to write a memoir of Elizabeth and issue her collected works. "He thought of giving it to Carey and Lea or some other eminent book seller and to sell them the copyright for the first edition, reserving as many numbers as you would wish," Jane Howell wrote to Ruth Evans.³⁶

³³Letter, Ruth Evans to Jane Howell, Dec. 21, 1834.
³⁴Letter, Benjamin Lundy to Elizabeth Chandler, May 5, 1830.

³⁵Letter, Jane Howell to Ruth Evans, Jan. 21, 1835. Letter, Ruth Evans to Jane Howell, March 5, 1835.

³⁶July 29, 1835.

In preparing the memoir, Lundy had the help of Hannah Townsend Longstreth, Elizabeth's best friend. Lucretia Mott and Elizabeth's Aunt Jane and her husband, Lemuel Howell, read the manuscript. But after Lundy had prepared the work, he could not find a book seller willing to take it. He reported: "They are afraid to touch the 'unpopular' subject of 'slavery.'"³⁷ The work was published privately in 1836 by Lemuel Howell in Philadelphia as two books: The Poetical Works of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler with a Memoir of Her Life and Character by Benjamin Lundy, and Essays, Philanthropic and Moral, Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, Principally Relating to the Abolition of Slavery in America. These books were later bound as one, although retaining their original pagination, title pages, and all. A later edition was published in Philadelphia by T. E. Chapman in 1845. The 1836 edition appeared in a handsome marbled calf binding, gilt decorated. The book was approximately four and three-quarters by seven and one-quarter inches in size; the poetry with memoir occupying 180 pages; the essays, 120 pages. By May, 1838, fifteen hundred copies of the book had been printed and Lundy had five hundred more on the press. He was attempting to gather more of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler's writings to make a considerable addition to

³⁷Letter, Benjamin Lundy to Thomas Chandler, Feb. 16, 1836.

the work. Profits on the book went to aid the abolition cause. Her book was then becoming popular, and a great many copies were being sent to New York and the Eastern states.³⁸

It is not recorded that Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child, the second of the women antislavery journalism "belles of freedom" ever met. Lydia Maria and her husband, David Lee Child, were friends of Lundy, however, and they had heard of Elizabeth. Lydia compared herself with Elizabeth in connection with a trip with Lundy, who had enlisted the Childs for his Tamoulipas, Mexico, project. They planned to go in disguise by way of New Orleans. But Lydia Maria persuaded a delay. She dreaded exiling herself from Boston, but took consolation in recalling that Elizabeth's residence in Michigan did not separate her from the antislavery work. (While the Childs delayed, Texas won the battle of San Jacinto, April 21, 1836. The prospective colony's land then came within the boundary of Texas instead of Mexico, where slavery was prohibited, so Lundy gave up the project.)³⁹

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child were linked in the public mind; witness the pamphlet,

³⁸Letter, Jane Howell to Thomas Chandler, May 29, 1838.

³⁹Dillon, Lundy and the Struggle for Negro Freedom, p. 218.

"Slavery in its Effects Upon Women and Domestic Society." The frontispiece bore the seal promoted by Elizabeth Chandler, first adopted by British female antislavery societies, showing a kneeling slave with the inscription: "Am I not a Woman and a Sister?" On the frontispiece, printed above and below the seal, were quotations, one from "E. M. Chandler," and one from "L. M. Child." A highly inflammatory pamphlet, with no author listed, this work said that which the first woman antislavery journalist, the sheltered Elizabeth Chandler, had only hinted, such as: "The slave states are one vast brothel."⁴⁰

Lydia Maria Child was to take a more intellectual approach to antislavery than Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, and she was to reach a much wider audience.

But Elizabeth Margaret Chandler had spoken first. The small Quaker maid was a voice out of the Michigan wilderness preparing the way for those forces that in the next thirty years would sweep the country on to Emancipation--one milestone on the long road to freedom and justice.

⁴⁰Boston: Isaac Knapp, 1837, p. 27.



Lydia Maria Child

CHAPTER V

LYDIA MARIA CHILD

It was a small, plain-looking book, seven and three-quarters by five inches in size, with 232 pages. When Edward Everett Hale, then eleven years old, after hearing it denounced at home saw it displayed in the Old Corner Bookstore in Boston, he almost threw a stone through the glass window. He settled instead for making a rude noise for each volume there, and ran home, where his parents gasped that William Ticknor had had the poor taste to display the book. A woman, the foremost literary lady of her day, had called a black man an American. If the Lord had meant to make men equal, he would have made them all the same color--white, of course.¹ Not only that, but the author had brought up the indelicate subject of racial intermarriage. She wrote that "the opposition to such unions was quite as strong among the colored class as it was among white people."

¹Helene G. Baer, <u>The Heart is Like Heaven: The</u> <u>Life of Lydia Maria Child</u> (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964), p. 68.

In the first place [she wrote], an unjust law exists in this Commonwealth by which marriage between persons of different color is pronounced illegal. I am perfectly aware of the gross ridicule to which I may subject myself by alluding to this particular; but I have lived too long, and observed too much, to be disturbed by the world's mockery. In the first place, the government ought not to be invested with power to control the affections, any more than the consciences of citizens. A man has at least as good a right to choose his wife, as he has to choose his religion. His taste may not suit his neighbors; but so long as his deportment is correct, they have no right to interfere with his concerns.

The first important hard-hitting antislavery book in America, the little volume converted the famous Unitarian minister, the Rev. William Ellery Channing, to the cause of freeing the slave. The book enlisted the Rev. Wendell Phillips, who became the silver-tongued orator for antislavery. It attracted Thomas Wentworth Higginson, and affected Salmon P. Chase and Charles Sumner. People who had never given thought one way or another to the evils of slavery began to form antislavery societies.

The book, <u>An Appeal in Favor of That Class of</u> <u>Americans Called Africans</u>, published in 1833, actually took a rational and moderate tone; but it offended southerners as much as did the more violent writings of William Lloyd Garrison. Thomas Willys White, editor of the <u>Southern Literary Messenger</u>, commented in the July, 1835, issue that the book was "ill-judged." White wrote:

²Lydia Maria Child, <u>An Appeal in Favor of That</u> <u>Class of Americans Called Africans</u> (Boston: Allen and Ticknor, 1833), p. 209. [We feel an] indignant resentment against the madmen who are blindly jeopardizing the peace of the country and the lives of thousands. We cannot trust our feelings upon this subject. We see too clearly the horrors in perspective, which fanaticism is preparing for us.

In the book Lydia Maria Child challenged the myth of Negro inferiority, recalling African grandeur. She pointed out the dehumanizing influence of slavery to both master and slave. She did expect a hostile reaction; witness her preface:

Reader, I beseech you not to throw down the volume as soon as you have glanced at the title. Read it, if your prejudices will allow, for the very truth's sake. . .

I am fully aware of the unpopularity of the task I have undertaken; but tho' I expect ridicule and censure, I cannot fear them. A few years hence, the opinion of the world will be a matter in which I have not even the most transient interest; but this book will be abroad on its mission of humanity long after the hand that wrote it is mingling with the dust. Should it be the means of advancing even one single hour, the inevitable progress of truth and justice, I would not exchange the consciousness for all Rothschild's wealth or Sir Walter's fame.

Mrs. Child concluded:

By publishing this book I have put my mite into the treasury. The expectation of displeasing all classes has not been unaccompanied with pain. But it has been strongly impressed upon my mind that it was a duty to fulfill this task; and earthly considerations should never stifle the voice of conscience.³

Although Lydia Maria Child had expected opposition to her expression of antislavery views, she could not have anticipated the extent of her downfall. At the age of

³<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 216.

twenty-two, in 1824, she had published her first novel, Hobomok, based on American Indian lore, dashed off in six weeks. The next year she had published The Rebels, about pre-Revolutionary days. In only a few months she had become the darling of Boston society. All doors opened, including that of Boston's great library, the Athenaeum, which had admitted only one other woman, the eccentric historian Hannah Adams. When Lafayette made his triumphal tour of America in 1825, Lydia Maria was, naturally, invited to be in the receiving line in Boston, and had her In 1826 she had begun the first magazine hand kissed. for children in America, Juvenile Miscellany, which caught on immediately. It was a day in which writers were not well-paid. Lydia Maria Child, however, was earning a good living as well as enjoying the nectar of social adulation.

But as Wendell Phillips expressed it later:

One blow, and the spreading tree is dead. At the call of duty the young woman struck it without repining, and saw the whole scene change at once. Obloquy and hard work ill-paid; almost every door shut against her, the name she had made a talisman turned to a reproach, and life henceforth a sacrifice. How serenely she took up that cross.⁴

Lydia Maria Child lost her social position and her income simultaneously. A prominent lawyer expressed

⁴Lydia Maria Child, <u>Letters of Lydia Maria Child</u> with a Biographical Introduction by John G. Whittier and an Appendix by Wendell Phillips (Boston: Houghton Mifflin and Co., 1883), p. 264.

his opinion of her <u>Appeal</u> by lifting it with a tongs and flinging it out the window. A director of the Athenaeum advised the author that she would no longer be welcome to use the library--the library where she had done her research for her <u>Appeal</u>. Sales of her books fell off; magazine subscriptions were cancelled so that after eight years of outstanding success her cherished children's magazine failed; friends closed their doors.

Lydia Maria Child entered a new world of scrimping and sacrifice, dedicated through the remainder of her long life to opposing slavery and promoting the interests of the downtrodden of any color. Of the forty-three books and pamphlets she wrote (a bibliography lists lll articles, stories, and poems), a dozen, some of them her most influential, concerned slavery. Some of her work pointed to women's rights, another theme of the "belles of freedom." Her antislavery activity and her resultant need for money caused Lydia Maria Child to enter the newspaper world, thus adding her bit to making that profession available to women. She edited the organ of the American Anti-Slavery Society, the National Anti-Slavery Standard, from 1841-43, and assisted her husband when he edited it the following year. She has been called the grandmother of journalism.

Lydia Maria Francis was born in Medford,

Massachusetts, in 1802, five years before Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. But she did not begin her antislavery writing until 1833, the year before Elizabeth's death at the age of twenty-seven. Elizabeth had become an antislavery journalist in 1826. Maria, as she preferred to be called, disliking the Aunt Lydia for whom she was named, lived to the age of seventy-eight--1880, and of course her output was far greater than Elizabeth's.

Except for six years in Maine and nine years in New York, Maria lived all her life in Boston and vicinity. Maria's father, David Francis, a baker and real-estate man, was a substantial citizen of Medford, a ship-building town on the Mystic River. She was the youngest of six children. Her mother died when Maria was twelve. Soon after, she went to Norridgewock, Maine, to live with her married sister, Mary Preston. Her formal schooling ended shortly thereafter, and she educated herself, as did Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, by wide reading. Maria's brother, Convers, a Unitarian minister and professor of theology at Harvard College, directed her reading. Their letters were full of comments about such classics as Gibbon's History of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, and Milton's Paradise Lost. At fifteen she betrayed an early interest in women's rights by asking Convers, "Don't you think Milton asserts the superiority of his own sex in rather too lordly a manner?"⁵

⁵Samuel Sillen, Women Against Slavery (New York: Masses and Mainstream, Inc., 1955), pp. 42-43.

Maria taught school in Maine, and then went to live with her brother, Convers, in Watertown, Massachusetts, where she opened a private school in 1825. In 1828 she married David Lee Child, a lawyer, member of the Massachusetts Legislature, editor of the <u>Massachusetts</u> <u>Whig Journal</u>. He was a scholar, fluent in seven languages, much sought after as a speaker and dinner guest and for his political opinions, a brilliant man full of tenderness for Maria, who had only one fault: he could not earn a living for them. He defended outcasts and forgot to send bills to his poor clients. And his antislavery views hurt his practice.

David Lee Child was one of the fifteen men who formed the New England Anti-Slavery Society in 1832, and it was from talk with her husband and his friends that Maria became an abolitionist. She attributed her conversion to Garrison, writing years later:

I remember very distinctly the first time I ever saw Garrison. I little thought then that the whole pattern of my life-web would be changed by that introduction. I was then all absorbed in poetry and painting, soaring aloft on Psyche-wings into the ethereal regions of mysticism. He got hold of the strings of my conscience and pulled me into reforms. It is of no use to imagine what might have been, if I had never met him. Old dreams vanished, old associates departed, and all things became new. But the new surroundings were all alive, and they brought a moral discipline worth ten times the sacrifice they cost. . . [But] I was never conscious of any sacrifice. A new

stimulus seized my whole being, and carried me whithersoever it would. "I could not otherwise, so help me God!"⁶

Maria was appointed to the executive committee of the American Anti-Slavery Society when Garrison took over the presidency in 1840. She served with Lucretia Mott and Maria Weston Chapman. But organization work was not Maria Child's interest. She was a writer.

Once converted to the antislavery cause, Maria went at it with what Wendell Phillips characterized in her funeral oration as "masculine grasp and vigor; sound judgment and great breadth; large common sense and capacity for every-day usefulness, endurance, foresight, strength, and skill." When convinced of the justness of a cause she was capable of going to any length. Early in their marriage David Lee Child represented some pirates who faced hanging. The case contained many questionable points, but the verdict went against them. Only President Jackson could pardon. Maria made the trip to Washington and fell, sobbing, on her knees, before old "hawk-eye," pleading for justice. But the President did not inter-(He pardoned only one pirate, whose pretty fifteencede. year-old bride begged for him.)

Maria expressed her dedication to the cause of antislavery in a letter to her brother, Convers, September 25, 1835:

⁶Child, <u>Letters</u>, p. 255.

We should be little troubled with mobs if people called respectable did not give them their sanction. But you will say a true republic never can exist. In this, I have more faith than you. I believe the world will be brought into a state of order through manifold revolutions. Sometimes we may be tempted to think it would have been better for us not to have been cast on these evil times; but this is a selfish consideration; we ought rather to rejoice that we have much to do as mediums in the regeneration of the world. . . . You ask me to be prudent, and I will be so, as far as is consistent with a sense of duty; but this will not be what the world calls prudent. Firmness is the virtue most needed in times of excitement. What consequence is it if a few individuals do sink to untimely and dishonored graves, if the progress of great principles is still onward? Perchance for this cause came we into the world.

Again, writing to Convers on December 19, 1835, Maria put her finger on those who supported slavery. She wrote that it was the aristocratic principle, disguised, that stirred mobs:

Manufacturers who supply the South, merchants who trade with the South; ministers settled at the South, and editors patronized by the South are the ones who really promote mobs. Withdraw the aristocratic influence, and I should be perfectly easy to trust the cause to the good feeling of the people. But, you will say, democracies must always be thus acted upon; and here, I grant is the great stumbling block. The impediments continually in the way of bringing good principles into their appropriate forms are almost disheartening; and would be quite so, were it not for the belief in One who is brooding over this moral chaos with vivifying and regenerating power.

Her brother Convers must have been gratified to find this expression of belief in God. He was continually concerned that Maria would give up religion entirely. She expressed interest in the mysticism of Swedenborgian theories at one time, Spiritualism for a while, and in between, the family's Unitarian tradition. She never did find a church that suited both her mind and her spirit. In his introduction to Maria's Letters Whittier wrote:

If she touched with no very reverent hand the garment hem of dogmas, and held to the spirit of Scripture rather than its letter, it must be remembered that she lived in a time when the Bible was cited in defense of slavery.

Lydia Maria Child has been described as a plump wren of a woman whose only beauty lay in her large dark eyes. She enjoyed making her house pretty by hanging prisms in the windows to refract the light into dancing colors; she collected statuary; she was delighted by music. In New York she made a legend of the Norwegian violinist Ole Bull with her rapturous concert reviews. At home in Wayland she took special joy in her flower garden and in walks in the woods. She enjoyed visits from children, although childless herself, and she wrote many books for them. She made such a success of her housewifery on practically no money the first year of her marriage that she published her household hints as The Frugal Housewife, a book that went to twenty editions in seven years.

Maria's mind soared fancifully at times. She wrote Convers on October 30, 1840:

My thoughts run on in the wildest way today. For the first time in these six weeks, I have somebody in the kitchen to do my work; and there is a whole boys'

school set loose in my brain, kicking up heels, throwing up caps, hurrahing, chasing butterflies,--everything, in short, except drowning kittens.

And again, in January, 1841:

It is not I who drudge, it is merely the case containing me. I defy all the powers of earth and hell to make me scour floors and feed pigs, if I choose meanwhile to be off conversing with the angels. . . A Southern gentleman, some time since, wrote to me from New Orleans, postage double and unpaid, inviting me to that city, promising me a "warm reception and lodgings in the calaboose, with as much nigger company as you desire." He wrote according to the light that was in him. He did not know that. . . . in spite of bolts and bars, I should have been off, like a witch at midnight holding fair discourse with Orion, and listening to the plaintive song of the Pleiades mourning for the earth-dimmed glory of their fallen sister.

Intellectual discourse was Maria's meat and drink. She belonged to a Transcendentalist Club, attended Margaret Fuller's Conversations, knew well Dr. Channing, John Greenleaf Whittier, James Russell Lowell, Theodore Parker, Wendell Phillips, Bronson Alcott, and Samuel May. No "lion-hunter," Maria refused at first to be introduced to Harriet Beecher Stowe when the latter asked to meet her. They did meet, however, and Maria reported later that she admired Harriet for her modesty. She knew Emerson, but he irritated her, perhaps because he would not become an abolitionist. In a letter written in 1844 she commented:

Emerson has sent me his new volume [Essays, Second Series]. As usual, it is full of deep and original sayings, and touches of exceeding beauty. But, as usual, it takes away my strength. . . . What is the use of telling us that everything is "scene-painting and counterfeit, that nothing is real, that everything eludes us? That no single thing in life keeps the promise it makes?" Enough of this conviction is forced upon us by experience, without having it echoed in literature. My being is so alive and earnest that it resists and abhors these ghastly, eluding spectres.⁶

Maria was pleased when the Grimké sisters made their home near her and they could have long talks together about abolition. David and Maria were invited to Angelina's wedding to Theodore Weld, the "Welding," David called it. But they were unable to attend because of David's beets.

It was the beets that finally led Maria to New York and the editorship of the <u>National Anti-Slavery</u> <u>Standard</u>. David began experimenting with sugar beets as an approach to ending the dependence on slave-grown sugar. A German chemist had discovered beet sugar, but the first practical use had been made by order of Napoleon, when France was threatened with the British blockade. David needed to go to Belgium to study new experiments, and Maria raised the money for the trip by begging from friends and giving up their cottage in Roxbury. When there was not enough money for her to accompany him, she went to the New York pier to see him off, desolate. At that moment a bailiff served David papers in a suit for debt.

⁶Child, <u>Letters</u>, pp. 56-57.

Maria crumpled into the baggage sobbing, for once her courage gone. The Tappan brothers paid the debt, and David was able to sail. Maria lived the next year and a half with relatives, turning out crude but readily salable pieces such as stories of good little girls opposed to beautiful but ugly-souled sisters.

David returned during the financial panic of 1837, ragged. Their friends the Ellis Gray Lorings took them in and lent David four dollars to buy new boots. Maria was humiliated because after nine years of marriage it was all too apparent that her husband would never be able to support her.

Where to grow the beets? Maria tried to interest the antislavery philanthropist, Gerrit Smith, who lived in the corn belt where the rich soil was suitable, to buy and stock a farm with the necessary equipment, but he refused. Finally Maria's father, in the spring of 1839, said he would advance her \$3,000 in lieu of a bequest, and come to live with them. They bought a hundred acres of hardscrabble land at Northampton for \$1,000, twice too much,⁷ and moved into a crude shanty on the place. But there was never enough money. Maria wrote prodigiously for <u>Godey's</u> and <u>Ladies' Companion</u> at twelve dollars a page. David slogged through mud, removing the

⁷Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, p. 98.

stones from his farm and selling them to a railroad for ten cents a load. David was continually charring Maria's pans, boiling down his sugar beets on the back of the stove. Maria's father complained to neighbors that he was being "sucked dry,"⁸ whereupon David and Maria told him they would not accept another cent. Her father packed his belongings and left. When the Massachusetts State Exhibition honored David's sugar with a silver medal they thought their luck had turned, but the cash award was only a hundred dollars. (David Lee Child has since been recognized as the one who introduced the sugar beet industry to the United States.)⁹

In the fall of 1840, David was offered the post of editor of the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> in New York at a salary of \$1,000 a year, a sum that, by the utmost scrimping, would get the Childs mostly out of debt. But he said he was unable to leave his experimentation with the beets. A few weeks later, when the post was offered to Maria, she accepted. Although she had never edited a newspaper, she had faith in her ability, and the Childs were desperate for the money.

Maria stopped in Boston to sign a contract with the Courier to write a series of "Letters from New York,"

⁸<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 105. ⁹<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 297.

later published in two volumes, and she then sailed for that city. The American Anti-Slavery Society had arranged board and room for her at the home of its New York agent, Isaac T. Hopper, who lived on Eldridge Street. This picturesque old Quaker, wearing clothes like William Penn's, met her at the pier. She took courage for her task from the Hoppers, who had also suffered for their antislavery views. Like the Chandlers, they were Hicksite Quakers, a branch that worked against slavery. Their daughter Abby was the wife of James S. Gibbons, a bank teller who was also printer for the <u>Standard</u>. They had mortgaged their furniture to keep the <u>Standard</u> going. Abby suffered socially for her antislavery views. Members of her sewing circle would no longer speak to her, but she continued to attend meetings and sew for the poor.

Nathaniel P. Rogers, the first editor of the <u>Stand-ard</u>, Maria's predecessor, had printed criticisms of Quaker ministers whom he called proslavery, and the Cherry Street Monthly Meetings had dismissed him. The meeting held James Gibbons, as printer, and Isaac Hopper, as agent, of the Anti-Slavery Society responsible also, and read them out of the meeting, too. Hopper continued to attend, however, keeping the same seat as before among the elders and no one denied him the place.

To welcome Maria to the <u>National Anti-Slavery</u> Standard, the first editor, Rogers, had published a

gracious announcement: "Woman has spoken and written in the anti-slavery service, but this is, we believe, her first assumption of the editorial chair in this great movement."¹⁰

Maria did not respond with equal grace. She wished to be considered on her merits as a writer and editor, and to receive no special attention as a woman editor.

Maria began her editorship with the statement:

Such as I am, I am here, ready to work according to my conscience and my ability, providing nothing but diligence and fidelity, refusing the shadow of a fetter on my free expression of opinion from any man or body of men, equally careful to respect the freedom of others, whether as individuals or societies.¹¹

Editor Maria needed determination because she found herself in the midst of bickering factions of abolitionists. William Lloyd Garrison and Maria Weston Chapman, who were running the American Anti-Slavery Society, had promised her a free hand, but they criticized her from the start. What is more, Garrison's group never did pay the salary they had promised. The first six months on the <u>Standard</u> yielded her twenty dollars total.¹² Had it not been for her income from the <u>Boston Courier</u> for the "Letters from New York" she would have been without funds. She had time to write nothing else, and David

> ¹⁰Sillen, Women Against Slavery, p. 44. ¹¹Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, p. 126. ¹²<u>Ibid</u>., p. 143.

earned nothing. She wrote until her vision blurred and her neck cramped. Then she took off on foot looking for copy--she could not afford horsecar rides--and once her career nearly came to an end because the soles of her shoes wore through. This was the three months when her entire capital had been thirty-seven and a half cents.¹³ She wrote to Ellis Gray Loring:

I am afraid many will think me not gritty enough. The editing is much more irksome than I supposed. The type is fine, and that large sheet swallows an incredible amount of matter. The cry still is, as C. says, "More! more!" An anti-slavery editor is a sort of black sheep among the fraternity, and I have no courtesies from booksellers. assists me by getting books out of club libraries, etc.; but still my range for extracts is very limited.¹⁴

Abolitionists like Garrison and Chapman demanded stinging rebukes to slaveholders. Maria Child insisted she aimed "to make a good family newspaper." She held that the <u>Liberator</u> and other papers filled the wants of committed abolitionists. She aimed to attract the uncommitted, using a large amount of literary and other material of interest to everyone. Her New York Letters she compared to the stock of Bibles a missionary sent to the West Indies along with cooking pans. No one could buy a

> ¹³<u>Ibid</u>., p. 142. ¹⁴Child, <u>Letters</u>, p. 43.

pan without buying a Bible. "It was an honest, open trick, and I think may be easily pardoned," she wrote.¹⁵

Under Maria, the <u>Standard</u> increased its circulation to forty thousand weekly. Her duties increased when Garrison and Chapman combined the <u>Standard</u> with the <u>Pennsylvania Freeman</u>, twice burned down over an editor's head in Philadelphia.¹⁶

Maria stuck at her job for two years, hoping to be helpful to the cause and at the same time collect the back pay that might make the Childs solvent. Sometimes she had a word of cheer. Gerrit Smith wrote that the paper breathed a "kindly spirit" under her leadership. That was the effect for which she strove. When she wrote to Wendell Phillips that her arms ached from holding up the Standard, he replied:

Thou wert made for the <u>Standard</u> and the <u>Standard</u> for thee. We <u>do</u> appreciate the effort, and the selfdenial which it costs you. . . There, God bless you, Standard-bearer; may thine arm not faint while with such right good will Massachusetts holds it up.¹⁷

Along with many others caught by the epidemic--Longfellow could not put a word to paper--Maria suffered a severe eye infection. Her state of mind was not improved when David came for a visit and reported that all her wedding presents had had to be sold in a bankruptcy

¹⁵<u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u>, May 4, 1843.
¹⁶Baer, <u>Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, p. 143.
¹⁷<u>Ibid</u>., p. 145.

proceeding. But she doctored herself with an old homeopathic cure, including an application of sulphate of zinc salve, then joked that she would raise a statue to Zinc for her recovery.¹⁸ Dr. Channing cheered her:

I have been delighted to see in your "Letters from New York" such sure marks of a fresh, living spirit, to see that the flow of genial, noble feeling has been in no way checked by the outward discouragement of life.¹⁹

Maria searched New York for fresh material for her letters. She attended concerts and outings with John Hopper, who later married Rosa De Wolfe and became the father of De Wolfe Hopper, the matinée idol. With James Gibbons she ministered to the Five Points, the slum made famous by the descriptions Charles Dickens gave it in his American Notes. She attended temperance meetings, and women's rights meetings, and waited outside the Tombs Prison with the crowd that was fighting to get in to see the execution of John C. Colt, a murderer. Opposed to capital punishment, Maria had tried to get his death sentence commuted. John's brother, Sam, later the revolver king, showed his gratitude to Maria with large donations to the antislavery cause. She rescued wayward girls, lashing out in the Standard at the respectable men who had made them so. She was a sympathetic listener who laughed as easily as she cried and drew confidences from all sorts of people--in short, a competent reporter.²⁰

¹⁸<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 150 ¹⁹<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 151 ²⁰<u>Ibid.</u> pp. 152-57.

The <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> was a standard size newspaper, eighteen and one-quarter by twenty-five and one-quarter inches, four pages, published weekly, price two dollars a year. Under the logotype was the motto: "Without Concealment--Without Compromise." Lydia Maria Child was listed at the top of page one as editor, and David Lee Child was listed as assistant editor. David did send some material but he was not an active editor. Pages were divided into six columns with label headlines-one-line topic headings.

A representative issue, July 28, 1842, carried on the front page an official exchange between the Secretary of State of Mexico and Daniel Webster, United States Secretary of State, on raids by Texans into Mexico. Webster explained that the United States was attempting to remain neutral; that in fact it was supplying more weapons to Mexico than to Texas. Another front page story discussed the coming celebrations in honor of Emancipation Day in the West Indies (August 1, 1834). Planters were complaining, the story said, because the freedmen were saving their money and buying their own land, hence there was a shortage of labor and wages were up. Page two reprinted a report from the <u>Northern Star</u>, Albany, and the Journal and Messenger, New York, both "conducted by

.

.

colored men" protesting a petition to Congress for a grant of land in Liberia:

We have no disposition to separate from the blessings of civilized society, the endearments of home, and the graves of our fathers. . . The soil has become enriched by the sweat and blood of our fathers; we have fought and bled in common with others to achieve the independence of our country. . . . Having helped to make her what she is, here we should remain and enjoy her.

Also on page two was a communication from Maria Weston Chapman of the Boston Female Anti-Slavery Society exhorting women to join together for the annual Christmas fair that raised money for the cause:

Even though the Fair has absorbed all the leisure of nine successive years, and all the gloss of novelty has worn off, . . . we dare not stop merely because it is no longer amusing to us.

A manhunt by the sheriff of Bucks County, a constable, and a professed slaveowner that picked up some free Negroes as runaway slaves was also reported. After they arrested the blacks they looked at their feet for signs of chains, and then let them go.

Maria's editorial, the column headed by an engraving of the Spirit of Liberty, indicted colonization. She asserted that it was folly to ship out valuable laborers at great expense, sending them to <u>heathen</u> Africa to escape from thralldom in <u>Christian</u> America. She noted that money earned by the sweat of slaves was donated to take the Gospel abroad while the slaves were neglected in the United States. In this issue, the "Letter from New York" concerned the hardship of being pent up in the city in the July heat, especially after a neighbor had painted his roof and piazza a fierce red. Maria had not even a dandelion to gaze upon, but a friend took her for a walk:

Close by the iron railway, I saw a very little, ragged child stooping over a little patch of stinted, dusty grass. She rose up with a broad smile over her hot face, for she had found a white clover! The tears were in my eyes. . . Thou, poor neglected one, canst find blossoms by the dusty way-side, and rejoice in thy hard path, as if it were a mossy bank, strewn with violets. I felt humbled before that ragged, gladsome child.

Another piece on page three of the July 28, 1842, <u>Standard</u> concerned an exchange on the floor of the House between John Quincy Adams of Massachusetts and Henry A. Wise of Virginia. The question was the naval appropriation for Florida, so that it might speedily become a slave state to balance the admission of Iowa as a free state.

Page four of the issue featured poems by John Greenleaf Whittier and Lord Morpeth, a British abolitionist, and miscellaneous reprints of short articles: oddities, recipes for soft soap, tomato pickles, and compost manure. There were several one-column advertisements, the only ones in the newspaper. They were for the Free Labor Boot and Shoe Store, an Employment Agency, Free Labor Goods, and the book, Jonathan Jefferson Whitlaw by Mrs. Trollope, a hundred copies for sale at the Philadelphia Anti-Slavery Office, which handled also the National

<u>Anti-Slavery Standard</u> and other literature. Listed also were the local agents for the <u>Standard</u>, in Philadelphia, Boston, Pittsburgh, Massachusetts, Connecticut, many western New York counties, many Ohio counties, and Henry County, Iowa.

A crisis developed at the <u>Standard</u> the second year of Maria's editorship, when it appeared the newspaper would go under because there were not enough funds to pay back printing bills, to say nothing of Maria's salary. She believed that what the paper needed was a business manager instead of a literary editor, and offered to resign. William Lloyd Garrison and Maria Weston Chapman, leaders of the American Anti-Slavery Society, persuaded her to remain until a successor could be found, but when she announced her resignation in the May 4, 1843, issue, they had secured no one. In her farewell editorial she revealed some of the currents that had buffeted her on the job:

Many complained, because I calmly stated my reasons for believing that a distinct political party would do immeasurable injury to the antislavery cause; while others were impatient because I spoke of the Liberty Party "with so much smoothness and courtesy," assuring me that it was "absolutely necessary to show up its intrigues, duplicity, and meanness." . . . Some complained that the slaveholder was treated too harshly; others, that my reproofs of sin were "mere child's play." Quakers wrote, not altogether "in the quiet," calling me to account for "harsh and wholesale abuse of the Society of Friends," while others declared that the <u>Standard</u> was "a sectarian, Quaker paper."

To those friends who have urged me to remain at a post, which from the beginning has been most irksome

to me, I return cordial thanks for their kind and encouraging words. To all their arguments, I briefly answer, that the freedom of my own spirit makes it absolutely necessary for me to retire. I am too distinctly and decidedly an individual, to edit the organ of any association. And so I bid you all an affectionate farewell.--L.M.C.

After some weeks the Anti-Slavery Society offered the editorship of the <u>Standard</u> not to the business manager Maria had suggested, but to her husband. He had been an effective editor of the <u>Massachusetts Whig Journal</u>, but was in no wise a business man. The offer was to both of them at a salary of \$1,500 a year. They declined the increase in salary, a meaningless gesture since they never had received even the \$1,000 that Maria had been promised during her tenure. Maria assisted David in selecting news copy for the paper, but he wrote his editorials independently.²¹ Her name did not appear as assistant editor as his had during her editorship.²² She wished to be

²¹<u>Ibid</u>., pp. 162-64.

²²A study of files of the <u>National Anti-Slavery</u> Standard from the conclusion of Maria's editorship in 1843 to the end of David's editorship in 1844 does not show Maria's name as an editor. Walter C. Bronson, writing on Lydia Maria Child in the Dictionary of American Biography ed. by Allen Johnson and Dumas Malone (New York: Scribner's, 1930), Vol. IV, pp. 67-68, makes the mistake of stating: "From 1841 to 1849 she, with for a time the assistance of her husband, edited the National Anti-Slavery Standard, a New York weekly newspaper." He may have been confused because Maria did stay on in New York until 1849. A further study of the Standard's files until 1850 does not show any return of Maria to the editorship. The Dictionary of American Biography makes the further mistake of spelling the town where Maria and David spent the last years of their lives, "Weyland," instead of "Wayland," Massachusetts. Seth Curtis Beach, in Daughters of the

divorced from the <u>Standard</u>, witness the letter she wrote to her long-time friend and business adviser, Ellis Gray Loring, on June 26, 1843:

I wish you would likewise caution the <u>Liberator</u> folks against implying in <u>any way</u> that I shall have anything to do with the <u>Standard</u>. I shall never write another column for it under any circumstances, but I do not want to be driven to announce that publicly.²³

Actually, Maria had been restless in her role as editor of the <u>Standard</u> almost from the beginning. Only her need for money and her grim determination not to be a quitter had kept her at her post. She had written to Mrs. E. C. Pierce in New York on May 27, 1841:

My task here is irksome to me. Your father will tell you that it was not zeal for the cause, but love for my husband, which brought me hither. But since it was necessary for me to leave home to be earning somewhat, I am thankful that my work is for the antislavery cause. I have agreed to stay one year. I hope I shall then be able to return to my husband and rural home, which is humble enough, yet very satisfactory to me. Should the <u>Standard</u> be continued, and my editing generally desired, perhaps I could make an arrangement to send articles from Northampton.²⁴

Maria and David continued to live at the Hoppers', Maria paying for their room and board. They had agreed between themselves that she could do what she liked with

²³Louis Filler, <u>The Crusade Against Slavery 1830</u>-1860 (New York: Harper & Bros., 1960), p. 158.

²⁴Child, <u>Letters</u>, p. 42.

<u>Puritans</u> (Boston: American Unitarian Association, 1905), p. 105, also states that Maria edited the <u>Standard</u> for eight years, six of them assisted by her husband. In her <u>Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, Helen Baer records, p. 161, that Maria resigned as editor in June 1843. The date of her farewell editorial was May 4, 1843.

her own money (such as pay the bills), although New York law held that a married woman had no property rights. Besides helping with the <u>Standard</u>, she wrote continuously. She borrowed the money to pay for publishing the first volume of <u>Letters from New York</u>. The book was such a success that the publisher, C. S. Francis, in New York, financed a second series. The far-flung readership of <u>Letters from New York</u> included Emily Dickinson, then a child in her father's Amherst, Massachusetts, parsonage. The variety of Maria's subjects extended from mythology to prostitution, and Emily feared they might not be considered suitable for a parson's daughter. A theology student of her father's smuggled the books to her, hiding them in the box hedge near the front door.²⁵

At this time Maria also contributed to the <u>Colum-</u> <u>bian Lady's and Gentleman's Magazine</u>, <u>Sartain's Union</u> <u>Magazine</u>, Poe's <u>Broadway Journal</u>, the <u>Liberty Bell</u>, the <u>Anti-Slavery Almanac</u>, other abolition papers, and gift books. She published her <u>Second Flowers for Children</u>, which sold out as soon as it hit the bookshops. It contained the poem, "The Boy's Thanksgiving Song":

> Over the river and through the wood To grandmother's house we go.

The poem was based on memories Maria had of when the whole

²⁵Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, p. 194.

Francis family in Medford used to pile into a sleigh and ride to her grandparents' home in Charlestown.²⁶

By the end of a year David had endured enough of the petty bickering of the Anti-Slavery Society and he resigned as editor of the <u>Standard</u>. He accepted the Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society's offer of expenses to go to Washington, to report the national scene for the Standard.²⁷

That was the end of the Childs' editorship of the <u>Standard</u>, a three-year period considered by critics to be the only distinguished period in the newspaper's long history.²⁸ As one example, David and Maria had published in the <u>Standard</u> such poets as John Greenleaf Whittier, William Cullen Bryant, Leigh Hunt, and Thomas Hood. Seth Curtis Beach wrote:

They were successful editors; they gave the <u>Stand-are</u> a high literary character, and made it acceptable to people of taste and culture who, whatever their sympathy with anti-slavery, were often repelled by the unpolished manners of Mr. Garrison's paper, the Liberator.²⁹

The <u>Standard</u> was published from 1840 to 1872. It had an endowment of \$2,000 a year under the will of Charles F. Hovey with the stipulation that when the slaves were

passim,	²⁶ Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u> , pp. 164-73, 191.
	²⁷ <u>Ibid</u> ., pp. 162-64, 168, 175-76.
	²⁸ Sillen, <u>Women Against Slavery</u> , p. 45.
	²⁹ Beach, <u>Daughters of the Puritans</u> , p. 105.

freed the newspaper should turn to advocacy of woman suffrage, but it did not do this.³⁰

Maria continued to follow the progress of the <u>Standard</u>, in 1861 making a donation of twenty dollars to sustain it.³¹ She never forgot her experience on the <u>Standard</u>. When she was sixty she was nominated as a manager of the Anti-Slavery Society. She wrote to the Rev. Samuel May asking to have her name removed from the list of nominees:

I have a peculiarly strong dislike to all <u>Society</u> work, such as reports, committees, resolutions, etc. I have a rabid individualism, which refuses to work except on its own hook, and in its own way. This natural tendency was greatly increased by my attempts to edit a newspaper for a <u>Society</u>. I resolved never to work in harness again.³²

In all, Maria had remained in New York for nine years, most of them without David. At last the Northampton farm was sold to Ellis Loring, for a dollar, to be kept in trust for Maria. Her father needed care, and she and David moved into a one-room lean-to on Mr. Francis' Wayland house, where she nursed him until his death. The

³⁰Frank Luther Mott, <u>A History of American Magazines</u>, <u>1850-1865</u> (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1938), Vol. II, p. 141.

³¹Letter, L. Maria Child to William Lloyd Garrison, Aug. 1, 1861, The Arthur and Elizabeth Schlesinger Library on the History of Women in America, Radcliffe College, Ellis Gray Loring Family Papers (Hereinafter referred to as Radcliffe Library).

³²Undated except for year 1862, Radcliffe Library.

Wayland place remained their home for the remainder of their lives.

This place, with its outbuilding, a vegetable cellar with underground passage to the house, became a busy station on the Underground railway. Maria let it be known she could not entertain unexpected guests because of the pressure of her writing--leaving her free to minister to fugitive slaves. The abolitionists freely broke the Fugitive Slave Law of 1850. Maria believed that in supporting it, Daniel Webster had sold his soul to the devil, meaning the South, in an effort to get the nomination for the Presidency. Even Emerson, who was not an abolitionist, wrote: "I will not obey it, by God." Whittier declared that no civilized man could obey that law any more than he could be a cannibal. But on the day the law became operative Boston gave it a one hundred-gun salute.³³

The case of Thomas Sims, a seventeen-year-old fugitive slave recaptured in Boston, aroused Maria. Massachusetts had spent almost three thousand dollars to capture, bring to trial, and return the boy to slavery. Maria vowed she would get him back. Years later, Major-General Devens, the marshal who had ordered Sims' recapture in 1851, promised her to pay \$1,800 to buy Sims's freedom.

³³Baer, <u>The Life of Lydia Maria Child</u>, pp. 207-08.

When Sims escaped on his own during the Civil War, Devens set him up in business. 34

In the 1850's friends took turns standing guard at night at the Boston homes of such outspoken abolitionists as Garrison and Phillips. Phillips always carried a loaded revolver in his pocket. But out at Wayland Maria did not worry.³⁵

Maria continued to write prolifically, the Atlantic Monthly being one of her best markets. The Childs' circumstances were somewhat improved following the death of her father, but Maria continued to live with the utmost frugality in order to give money to causes and needy persons. Lucy Stone, who wore elegant velvet coats and breeches of black silk with gaiters beneath, complained that when she met Maria at Marston's restaurant in Boston, Maria's dress could not have cost more than seven or eight cents a yard, her calico cape had no fringe, and her bonnet had probably not been altered in twenty years. Lucy Stone was proud to know Maria, however, and called her the greatest woman of the age. Maria was human enough to be pleased on hearing that someone had asked a stagecoach driver: "Who is that woman who dresses like a peasant and speaks like a scholar?"³⁶

³⁴<u>Ibid.</u>, pp. 208-10, 265.
³⁵<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 237.
³⁶Ibid., pp. 238-39.

Wendell Phillips wrote that Maria always used an envelope twice; never wrote on a sheet of paper if half a sheet would do; and when she had no money to give, worked to get it. But in spite of hardship, he said, her life bubbled with joy. Once Maria refused a gift of several thousand dollars from a wealthy friend. Phillips persuaded Maria to accept because the friend had more than she could do to distribute the money wisely. Maria gave away every dollar of the income from this gift.³⁷

The Childs did not shrink to associate with Negroes as equals. Harriet Martineau described an occasion during their days in Boston when a Negro couple visited David in search of legal advice. They stayed beyond the time for tea, so Maria started to lay out the tea things. But before she could pour, the couple left to relieve their hosts of any embarrassment "of sitting at table with people of color. Boston soon rang with the report that Mr. and Mrs. Childs had given entertainment to colored people." Miss Martineau wrote that gossips salivating over this tidbit one day in the presence of Dr. Channing heard him intone, sternly, "'The time will come when those . . . will find their proper places; and the time will come when the laughers will find <u>their</u> proper places.'"³⁸

³⁷Child, <u>Letters</u>, pp. 266-68.

³⁸Harriet Martineau, <u>The Martyr Age</u> (Boston: Weeks, Jordan & Co.--Otis Broaders & Co., 1839), p. 16.

The activities of John Brown gave Lydia Maria Child the biggest opportunity of her career in antislavery journalism. When Brown's antislavery press was destroyed by a Missouri mob that burned most of the town of Lawrence, Kansas, in the violent times that followed the Kansas-Nebraska Act of 1854, Brown and six followers murdered five pro-slavery men in the Pottawatomie Massacre. Then he looked around for another way to strike at slavery. With a vague plan to establish a republic of fugitive slaves in the Appalachians, from whence to wage war on the slave states, Brown led an armed troop and seized the federal arsenal at Harper's Ferry, Virginia, on October 16, 1859. Brown was sentenced to be hanged. Once again Maria's feeling for the underdog got the better of her, as it had in the case of the pirates for whom she pleaded with President Jackson. She wrote to Governor Wise of Virginia:

I and all my large circle of abolition acquaintances were taken with surprise when news came of Capt. Brown's recent attempt, nor do I know a single person who would have approved of it had they been apprised of his intention. But I and thousands of others feel a natural impulse of sympathy for a brave and suffering man. . . . He needs a mother or a sister to dress his wounds and speak soothingly to him. 39 Will you allow me to perform that mission of humanity?

³⁹Correspondence Between Lydia Maria Child and Governor Wise and Mrs. Mason of Virginia (Boston: The American Anti-Slavery Society, 1860), p. 3.

Governor Wise responded, October 29, 1859:

I could not permit an insult even to woman in her walk of charity among us, though it be to one who whetted knives of butchery for our mothers, sisters, daughters, and babes.⁴⁰

Governor Wise wrote that Maria had a constitutional right to visit Virginia. Maria replied:

Your constitutional obligation, for which you profess so much respect, has never proved any protection to citizens of the Free States, who happened to have a black, brown, or yellow complexion, nor to any white citizen whom you even suspected of entertaining opinions opposite to your own, on a question of vast importance to the temporal welfare and moral example of our common country.⁴¹

John Brown, advised by his lawyers that Maria's presence would hurt more than help his chance to avoid hanging, politely declined her offer. But Horace Greeley, editor of the <u>New York Tribune</u>, to Maria's disgust, published the Child-Wise correspondence in his newspaper. The publication raised a furor and brought a response from Mrs. Mason, wife of the author of the Fugitive Slave Act:

Do you read your Bible, Mrs. Child? If you do, read there, "Woe unto you, hypocrites," and take to yourself with two-fold damnation that terrible sentence; . . . You would soothe with sisterly and motherly care the hoary-headed murderer of Harper's Ferry! A man whose aim and intention was to incite the horrors of a servile war--to condemn women of your own race, ere death closed their eyes on their sufferings from violence and outrage, to see their husbands and fathers murdered, their children butchered, the ground strewn with the brains of their babes.⁴²

⁴⁰<u>Ibid</u>., p. 5. ⁴¹<u>Ibid</u>., p. 6. ⁴²<u>Ibid</u>., p. 16.

Maria, author of <u>Progress of Religious Ideas</u> <u>Through Successive Ages</u>, flung back pages of Bible quotations on the sins of slaveholding. She noted that so many advertisements for runaway slaves described them as having blue eyes and straight blond hair that Southern gentlemen must have turned away from their ladylike wives for sex.⁴³ Mrs. Mason in turn asked if New England women nursed their sick servants as the Southern women did their slaves, and helped them in childbirth.⁴⁴ Maria answered:

It would be extremely difficult to find any woman in our villages who does <u>not</u> sew for the poor, and watch with the sick, whenever occasion requires. . . I have never known an instance where "the pangs of maternity" did not meet with the requisite assistance, and here at the North, after we have helped the mothers, we do not sell the babies.⁴⁵

Maria agreed to let Greeley publish the entire correspondence for propaganda purposes. The American Anti-Slavery Society printed it in a twenty-eight page hardbound booklet, and sold 300,000 copies.

Maria's contributions to antislavery literature included two other books. <u>The Right Way, The Safe Way</u> (1860) was based on the experience of emancipation in the British West Indies. <u>The Freedmen's Book</u> (1865) was full of advice for newly freed slaves, including the advice to take a daily cold tub.

⁴³<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 10. ⁴⁴<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 17. ⁴⁵<u>Ibid.</u>, p. 26.

She wrote numerous tracts and pamphlets to stir sluggish consciences to see the plight of the slaves. Her Anti-Slavery Catechism, published by Charles Whipple in Newburyport, Massachusetts in 1836, featured a question and answer format on thirty-six pages lively with incident. For example, she wrote about Mrs. Salarie, wealthy but sadistic New Orleans matron. Neighbors had long ignored the screams that issued from her mansion. But when the place caught fire the men who entered found slaves chained to the rafters, all horribly mutilated from whips, one dead with his face half gone and worms crawling there. Maria told of the anguish of separations--a mother whose children were sold to be sent down the river next day was chained so she could not get to them that night. She broke her fetters, took an ax and killed the children rather than have them live as slaves far from her care. This must have been a story much repeated, because in the American Anti-Slavery Almanac for 1837 there is an engraved illustration showing the mother with the ax and telling the tale in dialogue.⁴⁶

The <u>Catechism</u> noted that mulatto slaves brought more on the auction block than the darker blacks. Maria's conclusion was that "licentiousness in slave states becomes

⁴⁶American Anti-Slavery Almanac (Boston: N. Southard & D. C. Hitchcock, 1837), p. 43.

a profitable vice, instead of being expensive, as it is in other forms of society."⁴⁷ She also recorded that the usual fine in the South for the crime of teaching a slave to read or giving him any book including the Bible was two hundred dollars.⁴⁸

The American Anti-Slavery Almanacs were collections edited by various antislavery writers and published annually by the antislavery societies. Maria edited the almanac for 1843, at the time that she was editing the National Anti-Slavery Standard. The same engraving of the Spirit of Liberty that headed her editorial page on the Standard also illustrated the title page of the Alman-The booklet included a calendar, weather forecasts, ac. a chronology of slavery, court cases, list of mob actions, speeches, a sonnet to Isaac Hopper by Willian Lloyd Garrison, the rewards offered for runaway slaves, statistics showing the power of the South in the national government, and a table listing railroads on which there was no distinction of accommodation by color and those on which colored persons had been shamefully abused. The almanac carried advertisements for educational institutions that admitted Negroes: Clinton Seminary, Clinton, New York, a preparatory school; Oberlin Collegiate Institute,

⁴⁷Lydia Maria Child, <u>Anti-Slavery Catechism</u> (Newburyport: Charles Whipple, 1836), p. 15.

⁴⁸<u>Ibid</u>., p. 17.

Oberlin, Ohio, a three-year college; and Oneida Institute, Whitesboro, New York, college instruction. Maria recommended the <u>National Anti-Slavery Standard</u> to readers of the almanac, and reprinted an article she had written for the <u>Standard</u>, "The Iron Shroud" (slavery). The back cover of the almanac showed a slave roped to a flag pole from which floated the American flag.⁴⁹

Throughout her life Lydia Maria Child was interested in the rights of women, as well as those of the slave. She always refused to address meetings on women's rights, but she did contribute a ponderous study, the <u>History of the Condition of Women in Various Ages and</u> <u>Nations</u>, published in two volumes in 1835. Later she attacked the problem in a more fanciful way in her novel of ancient Greece, <u>Philothea</u>, published in 1836. Her heroine was the voice of reform.

Lydia Maria Child's contemporaries took considerable notice of her, both pro and con. In her nine hundredpage <u>Woman's Record</u>, Sarah Josepha Hale alloted two pages of biography and comments to Maria and quoted four pages from her published writings. Mrs. Hale praised Maria's

⁴⁹Lydia Maria Child, ed., <u>The American Anti-</u> <u>Slavery Almanac</u> (New York: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1843).

literary work, but decried her abolitionist activities. For example, about <u>Philothea</u> she wrote: "The bitter feelings engendered by the strife [antislavery] have prevented the merits of this remarkable book from being appreciated as they deserve."⁵⁰ Mrs. Hale went on to say that the example of Jesus should be the guide for women's benevolent efforts, and in no place did He encourage the agitation of political questions. Mrs. Hale held that Maria had wasted her fine genius, pouring out her heart for a cause only tending to strife.

In a twenty-seven page review of Maria's work, written before the famous <u>Appeal</u> appeared, the <u>North</u> American Review praised her almost without reservation:

We are not sure that any woman in our country would outrank Mrs. Child. This lady has long been before the public as an author, with much success. And she well deserves it, --for in all her works we think that nothing can be found, which does not commend itself by its tone of healthy morality, and generally by its good sense. Few female writers, if any, have done more or better things for our literature, in its lighter or graver departments. She has continued to render herself popular in fiction and fact; to be graceful alike in telling a village story, and in giving a receipt for the kitchen; to be at home in the prose and the poetry of life; in short, to be just the woman we want for the mothers and daughters of the present generation.⁵¹

⁵⁰Sarah Josepha Hale, <u>Woman's Record; or Sketches</u> of All Distinguished Women from The Creation to A.D. 1854 Arranged in Four Eras with Selections from Female Writers of Every Age (New York: Harper & Bros., 1855), p. 620.

⁵¹"Works of Mrs. Child," <u>North American Review</u>, XL (July, 1833), 139. The North American Review for January, 1837, carried a fourteen-page complimentary study of Maria's Philothea. No mention was made of her antislavery writings.

Rufus Griswold, in 1847, wrote of Lydia Maria Child: "She is one of the most able and brilliant authors of the country, as in shown by her <u>Philothea</u>, <u>Letters</u> from New York, and other works.⁵²

In a review of Maria's collected <u>Letters</u>, William Lloyd Garrison wrote:

The heartiness of Mrs. Child, in actual intercourse, as in these letters, was more conspicuous than intellectual superiority, which nevertheless cannot be denied her, even if she could not lay claim to great originality. It is impossible not to warm to a nature like that displayed in her unaffected accounts of her endless labors on behalf of the poor, the oppressed, and repentant. Now it is a story that must be written for bleeding Kansas, and that being off her hands she feels bound to "stir up the women here to do something" for the emigrants in that distracted Territory; so begs a piece of cheap calico of Charles Hovey, he himself deeming that money and energy had better be expended on the immediate abolition of slavery and dissolution of the Union if that could not be soon brought about, but she thinking it best to wait for either of these events until she₅₃ made up the cloth, as cold weather was coming on.

Garrison posed the question why such a gifted couple as the Childs had not made more of themselves, particularly why Maria, author of <u>Hobomok</u>, <u>The Rebels</u>, and <u>Philothea</u>, did not produce an antislavery novel anticipating <u>Uncle</u>

⁵²Rufus Griswold, <u>The Female Poets of America</u> (Philadelphia: Carey & Hart, 1849), p. 10.

⁵³William Lloyd Garrison, <u>Nation</u>, Jan. 25, 1883, p. 87.

Tom's Cabin. But his list of the accomplishments of David Lee and Lydia Maria Child spoke for itself.

John Greenleaf Whittier wrote that after publication of her <u>Appeal</u>, life had become a battle for Maria. However, all through her trials she kept her sense of humor and her appreciation of the beautiful in art and nature: "It is not exaggeration to say that no man or woman at that period rendered more substantial service to the cause of freedom, or made such a great renunciation in doing it.⁵⁴

James Russell Lowell, the American poet, immortalized Maria in his "Fable for Critics":

There comes Philothea, her face all aglow, She has just been dividing some poor creature's woe, And can't tell which pleases her most, to relieve His want, or his story to hear and believe; No doubt against many deep griefs she prevails, For her ear is the refuge of destitute tales; She knows well that silence is sorrow's best food, And that talking draws off from the heart its black blood.

What a wealth would it bring to the narrow and sour, Could they be as a Child but for one little hour. 55

A contemporary historian, Dwight Lowell Dumond, placed Maria among the foremost of the antislavery writers:

Lydia Maria Child was the most versatile of the women authors. . . Slavery was her principal concern, and she not only sacrificed a promising literary

⁵⁴Child, <u>Letters</u>, p. x. ⁵⁵<u>Ibid</u>., pp. xiv-xv. career, but gave up social prominence as well, to devote her life to the cause of emancipation.⁵⁶

Lydia Maria Child watched the political situation closely, concerned that the political actions she and the antislavery forces had set in motion might not, in fact, bring real freedom to the Negroes. The year before her death she described to a friend a book she was reading that predicted the South would ultimately carry all its points by a policy more crafty than open rebellion. Maria wrote:

All our troubles originate in the fact that the American people, North or South, never really felt the enormous wickedness of slavery. They never emancipated the slaves; events too strong for them to control accomplished it.⁵⁷

In suggesting that "the South would ultimately carry all its points by a policy more crafty than open rebellion," Maria showed real prescience. An investigation into life in Tunica County, Mississippi, early in 1969 brought the following illuminating response from a Negro mother of five:

Every morning the first thing I think about is what I can do to feed the kids. I don't have no money coming in. My husband, he works for him, and you know the bossmen around here, they'll give you some things and they won't give you others. We can use this house,

⁵⁶Dwight Lowell Dumond, <u>Antislavery and the Crusade</u> for Freedom in America (Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1961), p. 281.

⁵⁷Letter, Lydia Maria Child to Sarah Shaw, Wayland Historical Society, copied by Radcliffe College Library.

it's his. He told us last year that as long as we didn't get any smart-aleckyideas in our heads, we'd be all right here; but if we did, we could go on up to Chicago where the niggers belong, and the mayor up there, he'd be taking care of us just like they do down here in Mississippi. The bossman don't give us much money, but there'll be ten dollars one week, and maybe five the next, and he gave us twenty for Christmas, I'll say that for him. He don't want us trying to vote and like that -- and first I'd like to feed my kids before I go trying to vote. For breakfast there isn't much, but they know it's not until the middle of the day they can eat. I give them some soup I make--I boil up a bone and some beans and there's the water and I salt it real good. I put some of the milk flakes [powdered milk] in the children's coffee, and that's good for them, I know. They gets their energy from the candy bars, of course. And I gives them grits. His wife--the bossman's--she'll come over here sometimes and give us some extra grits and once or twice in the year some good bacon. She tells me we get along fine down here and I says yes to her. What else would I be saying, I ask you?

But it's no good. The kids aren't eating enough, and you'd have to be wrong in the head, pure crazy, to say they are. Sometimes we talk of leaving; but you know its just no good up there either, we hear. They eat better, but they have bad things up there I hear, rats as big as raccoons, and they bit my sister's kid real bad. It's no kind of country to be proud of, with all this going on--the colored people having it so bad, . . . You people talk about the vote. To me what counts is if I could be able to feed us better and we'd see a little money each Saturday or even the beginning of each month, or so. My girl come home and told me we haven't been slaves since way back, according to her teacher. And I said, yes, that sounds real good.⁵⁸ (Italics added.)

Although the activities of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child have not yet brought full

⁵⁸Robert Coles and Harry Huge, "From Jamie Whitten Country: 'We Need Help,'" <u>New Republic</u>, CLX (March 8, 1969), 20.

freedom to Negroes, to women, and to the press for which they worked, they did their part. As Maria wrote to a friend in 1838:

Be not discouraged because the sphere of action seems narrow, and the influence limited; for every word and act that a human being sends forth lives forever. It is a spiritual seed cast into the wide field of opinion. Its results are too infinite for human calculation. It will appear and reappear through all time, always influencing the destiny of the human race for good or for evil. Has not the idea that rose silently in Elizabeth Heyrick's mind [immediate abolition] spread, until it has almost become a World idea?⁵⁹

About the middle of the nineteenth century another woman was to pick up the idea of freedom for the blacks, for women, and for the press, and publish it in another part of the country: Jane Grey Swisshelm.

⁵⁹Child, Letters, p. 23.



CHAPTER VI

JANE GREY SWISSHELM

Jane Grey Swisshelm (Swfz-em) provided vigorous vinegar for the sweet and sour sauce dished up by the three women antislavery editors in their newspapers. While Elizabeth Margaret Chandler put in the sweet with her sentimental pleas and Lydia Maria Child contributed the intellectual binder to the sauce, Jane Grey Swisshelm added the racy bite. "My style I caught from my crude, rural surroundings," she wrote in her autobiography.¹

Of slavery in the abstract she claimed to know nothing. Her articles were as direct and personal as the prophet Nathan's rebuke to King David. Astonishingly, she faced only one significant libel suit during her years as editor and publisher of four different newspapers. She reported truth, as she saw it, in a flamboyant but good-natured and entertaining manner, and usually came out on top of every controversy. "I had a reckless abandon, for had I not thrown myself into the breach to

¹Jane Grey Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, 3rd ed. (Chicago: Jansen, Mc Clurg & Co., 1880), p. 94.

die there, and would I not sell my life at full value?" she wrote.²

Unlike her sister antislavery newspaper editors Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child, who worked for others, Jane Grey Swisshelm worked for herself. She bore the whole burden as entrepreneur, risking her money as well as her talent. She published the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> from 1847 to 1857, the <u>St.</u> <u>Cloud</u> (Minnesota) <u>Visiter</u> for part of 1858, the <u>St. Cloud</u> <u>Democrat</u> from 1858 to 1863, and the <u>Reconstructionist</u> in Washington, from December, 1865, through March of 1866.

Jane Grey Swisshelm attacked slavery in such a swashbuckling manner that George D. Prentiss, editor of the Louisville Journal wrote, "She is a man in all but pantaloons." Jane replied in rhyme:

> Perhaps you have been busy Horsewhipping Sal or Lizzie, Stealing some poor man's baby, Selling its mother, may-be. You say--and you are witty--That I--and, tis a pity--Of manhood lack manliness, A body clean and new, A soul within it, too. Nature must change her plan Ere you can be a man.

A fellow editor said, "Brother George, beware of sister Jane."³

Jane's dagger thrusts at the Fugitive Slave Act

²<u>Ibid</u>. ³<u>Ibid</u>., p. 114.

of 1850 drew blood from editors who accused her of taking advantage of their masculine chivalry, hiding in her woman's skirts. She replied:

We do not as a rule say one half that we feel we should say if we were a man. If we were, and any fellow who had acted hound and aided in capturing a fugitive should offer us any of the courtesies of life proper between man and man, we would spit on him. . . Any one who for a twenty dollar fee would aid in tearing a man from his family and consign him to the condition of a brute beast ought to be held without the range of human sympathy. We would not let such a biped sleep in our barn or take a drink at our pump.⁴

Jane Grey Swisshelm reveled in her reputation as a "man-eating giantess" with "flaming black eyes, square jaws, and big fists."⁵ But it was only her pen that wore pantaloons. She was a delicately-built woman with beautiful dark hair, her weight about a hundred pounds. At age fifteen someone told her she was pretty. She wrote: "I went to a mirror and spent some moments in unalloyed happiness and triumph. Then I thought, 'Pretty face, the worms will eat you.'"⁶ What was masculine about her, one commentator wrote, was her intellect and courage. In 1850 she was described as "quite a Jenny Lind in appearance. . . with an unusual expanse of forehead, dark brown hair, combed over her temples, light blue liquid eyes, nose

⁴Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter, March 29, 1851. Bertha-Monica Stearns, "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers 1830-1860," <u>American Historical Review</u>, XXXVII (July, 1932), 690.

> ⁵Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 149. ⁶<u>Ibid</u>., p. 34.

rather prominent, mouth small and disclosing very fine teeth--countenance pleasing, and smile truly enchanting."⁷

Jane's pastor, the Rev. S. L. Fisher, D.D., who did not meet her until she was sixty-five, described her as an attentive worshipper, "refined in manner and unobtrusive in attitude,"--brazen only with the pen. Her dark hair was then touched with gray, her form slight yet vigorous, spare, giving the impression of a bird. She wore an "indiscribably air of self-satisfaction," and was easily sarcastic, but also was whimsical, alert, and humorous.⁸

It is probable that Jane Grey Swisshelm did not go about as unfashionably clothed as did Lydia Maria Child. In the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> she chastised foolish women who were prisoners to the fripperies of the day's styles. But she did not go so far as to advocate the bloomer, as did Lucy Stone and Amelia Bloomer. She made one of the garments and wore it around the house for parts of two days, then gave it up. Unlike those feminists, Jane did not believe that wearing a bifurcated garment would give a woman all the rights usurped by men. She was not unconscious of fashion, witness her description of

⁷Arthur J. Larsen, ed., <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>; <u>Letters of Jane Grey Swisshelm 1858-1865</u> (Saint Paul, Minn.: <u>Minnesota Historical Society</u>, 1934), p. 179.

⁸Rev. S. J. Fisher, D.D., "Reminiscences of Jane Grey Swisshelm," <u>Western Pennsylvania History Magazine</u>, IV (July, 1921), 165.

a Washington reception given by Galusha A. Grow, Speaker of the House, a bachelor whose sister-in-law presided as hostess:

For the benefit of the ladies I must mention that she wore a very rich crimson moire antique, with black lace trimmings. The ladies present were generally richly dressed, but many of them were disfigured by quillings or puffings which gave them, more or less, the appearance of French hens, that, you know, have the feathers turned upward. I cannot think of anything more ungraceful as a trimming, than a narrow satin ribbon, quilled in box plaits, unless it is an over-waist and sleeves of stiff lace, all drawn into 9 puffs which completely take away all outline of form.

Jane Grey Swisshelm had to reckon with the danger to reputation that any attractive woman might meet in the world of work. When she first proposed to publish her own antislavery newspaper, the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u>, and asked Robert M. Riddle, publisher of the <u>Pittsburgh</u> <u>Commercial Journal</u>, to which she had been contributing, to print it, he looked at her in astonishment. "You could not conduct a paper and stay at home, but must spend a good deal of time here!" he said. Suddenly she saw the appalling prospect. She knew of only one woman in Pittsburgh who worked in an office, and she was secretary for her father whose office was in their home. Riddle was an elegant and polished gentleman, handsome, a man of the world and target of evil gossip. She would have to spend hours working in close proximity to him in the office.

⁹St. Cloud Democrat, Feb. 26, 1863. Larsen, Crusader and Feminist, p. 179.

In a flash she saw that this was her Red Sea. She remembered the Biblical words, which became the motto of her newspapers: "Speak unto the children of Israel that they go forward." She vowed that "the crimson waves of scandal, the white foam of gossip, shall part before me and heap themselves up as walls on either hand."¹⁰

Thus, after three years with no impropriety, Riddle turned to Jane one day and said:

"Why do you wear those hideous caps? You seem to have good hair. Mrs. Riddle says she knows you have, and she and some ladies were wondering, only yesterday, why you make yourself such a fright." The offending cap was a net scarf tied under the chin, and I said, "You know I am subject to quinsy, and this cap protects my tonsils."11

Jane's tonsils, however, did not seem to require protection by the offending cap when she was outside the office.

Jane Grey Cannon was born on December 6, 1815, in Pittsburgh, and died at the age of sixty-eight, on July 21, 1884, near Pittsburgh. Her parents were Thomas and Mary Scott Cannon, both Scotch-Irish and descended from signers of the Solemn League and Covenant of 1643, one of the many moves by the Presbyterians to keep the Catholics from regaining control of Scotland. Jane's maternal grandmother, Jane Grey, claimed to be one of the family

> ¹⁰Exod. 14:15. Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 108. ¹¹Ibid., p. 110.

that gave England her tragic nine days' queen, Protestant Lady Jane Grey. Lady Jane was beheaded at the age of seventeen because she was a threat to Mary, Queen of Scots, a Catholic. It was this uncompromising Presbyterian Covenanter heritage that characterized all Jane Grey Swisshelm's work in antislavery, and probably was the most significant factor in making her marriage unsuccessful.¹²

In her autobiography Jane Grey Swisshelm recalled that she had learned to read the New Testament readily at the age of three and was grieved that her pastor played "patty cake" with her instead of hearing her recite the catechism and talk of original sin. On Sundays no work was performed in the house, and the family attended church all day long, morning and afternoon sermons with a social time between. The sermons and Bible study contributed a large part to her education. In 1800 the Covenant Presbyterians had held in synod that Christianity and slavery were incompatible, and they never relaxed this view. Jane kept a vivid memory of the practice of her early pastor in "fencing the tables" at communion. This was a practice of excluding those who had broken any of the Ten Commandments. When he reached the eighth he would intone solemnly,

¹²Larsen, <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>, pp. 2-3.

"I debar from this Holy Table of the Lord all slaveholders and horse-thieves, and other dishonest persons."¹³

Thomas Cannon, a well-to-do merchant with holdings in real estate, in 1816 moved the family to Wilkinsburg, a community near Pittsburgh. He suffered substantial losses in a business depression and died when Jane was seven, leaving her mother to bring up three children. William, a brother, made chairs for children and sold The child Jane learned lace making, teaching it them. to women pupils while sitting on their laps. She also painted on velvet and sold her pictures; her mother fashioned hats. Later, Jane for a time earned her board and room teaching the younger children at a boarding school. The family moved to Pittsburgh. There, at the age of nine, Jane stood with a row of school children to greet Lafayette, the French soldier who was a hero to Americans, on his American tour in 1825. (This was the tour when Lydia Maria Child, a famous novelist at twenty-three and part of Boston's official welcoming committee, had had her hand kissed by the distinguished Frenchman.) Lafayette stopped in front of Jane and laid his hand on her head. Too happy to remember what he said, she recalled his touch as a consecration.¹⁴

> ¹³Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 19. ¹⁴Ibid., p. 23.

Jane opened the only school in Wilkinsburg when she was fourteen. Pupils attended seven hours a day five days a week and Saturday morning, which was devoted to Bible study and catechism. Jane charged each pupil \$2.50 a term.

When she was fifteen Jane experienced a conversion in which she believed that God had accepted her as a "thistle-digger in the vineyard," to perform tasks from which others shrank.¹⁵

At nineteen Jane met her "black knight," a man of immense strength, more than six feet tall, handsome, with black hair and eyes and heavy black whiskers, riding a black horse. James Swisshelm's family were the leading Methodists of the township; his father had built a meeting-house on his property and set aside land for campmesting. They always maintained a "prophet's chamber," a guest room where the traveling preachers stayed. His mother "lived without sin," prayed aloud and shouted in meeting. Jane's mother opposed the marriage as a poor risk, but Jane was swept off her feet. Jane understood that her religion was not to be questioned and that her husband would take her to live apart from his family. But after the ceremony these stipulations were forgotten. The Swisshelms tried to convert her to Methodism, in fact,

¹⁵<u>Ibid</u>., p. 37.

to make a preacher out of her. The mother-in-law constantly dominated the couple's lives, and James Swisshelm followed his mother's wishes.

Jane's husband seems to have been extremely proud of her, recognizing her ability, and encouraging her to speak and write under her own name. His admiration for the laws that prohibited married women from keeping in their own name any money that they earned, and his devotion to his mother, a widow, who held all the family property in her name, however, made the marriage precarious. Jane took up painting and did a portrait of her husband and one of herself, but gave it up when her conscience told her her duty lay with housekeeping.¹⁶

After two years James Swisshelm took his wife to Louisville, Kentucky, where he went into business with his brother, unsuccessfully. Here Jane saw slavery first hand, and it changed her life. She was surprised to see so many men off work in the middle of the morning, standing about in their black broadcloth with gold chains and diamond studs ornamenting their satin vests. She learned that they lived off the labor of their slaves. One man's entire support came from selling the children of his nineteen women and collecting the women's wages. He lived with a girl of eighteen in a boarding house where

¹⁶See <u>supra</u>, p. 149.

her wages were applied against his board bill. To use any tool but a bowie-knife, slave whip, or pistol would have lost a Louisville white man caste.¹⁷

Always thereafter Jane was haunted by old Martha, a cook she had met, and other abused slaves. Meeting these slaves turned Jane into a rabid abolitionist. Martha had "taken on" so each time her thirteen children had been sold that she had had to be flogged insensible. Once her mistress had had to send her to the workhouse to be whipped by the constable, cost-fifty cents. Another case Jane knew and wrote about later, Maria, the "educated, refined daughter of a Kentucky farmer," was lashed by her brutal purchaser once, and again and again for insisting on retaining her chastity. Hundreds who heard the blows and shrieks knew the cause. From that house she was taken to the workhouse and scourged by the public executioner, "backed by the whole force of the United States government."¹⁸ For months Jane saw every day a ten-yearold boy, property of an elder in the Second Presbyterian Church who led the choir, forced to wear an iron collar with four spikes, and a bail over his head as a penalty for running away.

Jane opened a school for Negro children in the

¹⁷Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 53.
¹⁸Ibid., pp. 57-58.

home of a free Negro, but had to close it when a slaveholder threatened to burn down the house.

Her husband's business languished and he changed to dry goods while she developed a flourishing sewing establishment, making dresses and corsets. Then her mother, dying of cancer, called for Jane's help. Swisshelm opposed her going for fear the business would fail. He read from the Bible the injunction of Paul: "Wives, submit yourselves unto your husbands as unto the Lord,"¹⁹ Jane recalled the English poet Milton, as Lydia Maria Child had when he had Eve say to Adam, "Be God thy law, thou mine."²⁰ Was she Christ's subject, or her husband's? She remembered that the Christian church encouraged wives to join even without the consent of their husbands. She remembered the commandment, "Honor thy father and thy mother," and she resolved to cast off Paul. When her husband would not engage passage for her, she went to the wharf where respectable women never appeared alone, took passage, and left.²¹

Jane nursed her mother to the end, sending word to her husband that she would never return to live in a slave state. Her mother left her property to trustees for the use of Jane and her sister Elizabeth. Swisshelm,

¹⁹Eph. 5:22. ²⁰See <u>supra</u>, p.110. ²¹Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 65-68.

being the owner of his wife's person and services, filed a claim with the executors of the estate for Jane's services in nursing her mother. This action, more than any other, opened her eyes to the "miserable condition of women before the law," and spurred Jane to work for women's rights.²²

It was while Jane was in charge of Butler Seminary near Pittsburgh from 1840 to 1842, the two years following her mother's death, that her first writing appeared in print, anonymously, in a Butler paper (her first except for one letter in George D. Prentiss' <u>Louisville Journal</u>). She wrote in support of the abolition of capital punishment.

In the spring of 1842 Jane rejoined her husband, moving into his family place, which she named Swissvale.²³ That summer she began to write stories and poems under the <u>nom de plume</u> "Jennie Deans" for the <u>Dollar Newspaper</u> and Neal's <u>Saturday Gazette</u> of Philadelphia, and Reece C.

²²"A Stanch Foe of Slavery; Death of Jane Grey Swisshelm, the Philanthropist," New York Times, July 23, 1884.

²³The Pennsylvania Railroad ran through the property not in sight of the house, but the station was called Swissvale. The 1960 census listed the population of Swissvale as 15,000. The <u>New York Times</u> obituary, 1884, noted Mrs. Swisshelm's residence as Sewickley, a town on the Ohio River to the northwest of Pittsburgh, while Swissvale is on the eastern edge. Her autobiography was written at Swissvale, the old family homestead, where she returned at the age of fifty-two, an eventful life already behind her.

Fleeson's Spirit of Liberty, a Pittsburgh abolition newspaper. Her husband urged her to write under her own name. She became severly ill following a period of lack of harmony in her household and trouble with her mother-in-law.²⁴ In her delirium Jane imagined she saw old Martha, the slave cook flogged for "taking on" when her children were sold, and Maria, the girl whipped for wishing to retain her chastity, pleading with a "Black Gag" Methodist preacher for redress.²⁵ Jane wrote a half-column rhyme arraigning by name the Pittsburgh Methodist preachers who voted for the black gag. She signed her name, and Fleeson printed the poem in the Spirit of Liberty. Her husband, who had not taken Communion at the Pittsburgh Methodist Conference because black gag ministers were officiating, was delighted, even though a libel suit threatened Jane. When challenged by the Pittsburgh Gazette, which refused to print a statement from her, Jane enlarged her charges in the Spirit of Liberty. This first bout with the pro-slavery forces established a pattern. She usually expressed herself vigorously in an initial article and then, when pressed, gave

²⁴See <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 74-88, for description of Jane's troubles with the pet panther and two bears for which--plus a bundle of wildcat money--her husband had exchanged the Louisville dry goods. Her mother-in-law moved back in and again took over, setting Jane's husband against her.

²⁵Black Gag preachers were those who voted at the Methodist General Conference in Baltimore in 1840 to forbid colored members of the church to give testimony in church trials in states where they were forbidden to testify in civil courts.

an all-out exhibition of what she really could do. The preachers decided against taking legal action. Jane's first championing of the Negro so exhilarated her that she had a mountain-top religious experience, recovered from her illness, and organized a dancing society. Dancing was frowned upon by the church of her day, which did permit promiscuous kissing at church sociables. Jane delighted in dancing and believed it a more wholesome social amusement than the old kissing games.

During the Liberty party's campaign to elect James G. Birney President in 1844 Jane wrote articles for the <u>Spirit of Liberty</u> on behalf of Birney. She signed them with her initials only, believing the support of a woman would do the party more harm than good.²⁶

When the Mexican War broke out in 1846 the country was seized by a furor of military excesses and the antislavery cause was almost forgotten. The <u>Spirit of Liberty</u> died. Haunted by the Biblical injunction: "Open my mouth for the dumb, . . . and plead the cause of the poor and needy,"²⁷ Jane felt called to act. Her husband wanted her to lecture, like Abby Kelly. But the vestiges of Paul in her inhibited Jane. She compromised by deciding to speak out through the press. She believed that entering into political matters would dishonor her, but knew she

> ²⁶See <u>supra</u>, p. 15. ²⁷Prov. 31:8-9.

must use her own name because her statements were sure to be thought libelous. Her name in print, however, looked so different from the common pronunciation that people thought it a <u>non de plume</u>, and, moreover, that of a man, because no Western Pennsylvania woman had ever broken out of "women's sphere."²⁸

Jane's letters appeared twice a week for several months in the leading Whig paper, Robert M. Riddle's <u>Pittsburgh Commercial Journal</u>. She wrote about old Martha and other pitiable slaves she had seen in Louisville. She attacked judges and other prominent men by name for their support of slavery. She proved so effective in denouncing the Mexican War as a giant whipping a cripple to extend slavery that many of the Pittsburgh citizenry came to accept this view. When Lajos Kossuth, the Hungarian patriot, toured the country in 1851 he used to bring crowds to their feet by referring to "your late glorious struggle with Mexico." But when he reached that climax in his Pittsburgh speech, he met dead silence.²⁹

Instead of the social ostracism she had expected, Jane reaped a crop of glory. A critic wrote: "The <u>Pitts-</u> <u>burgh Commercial Journal</u> has a new contributor who signs her name 'Jane G. Swisshelm,' dips her pen in liquid gold,

²⁸Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 94.
²⁹Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 96.

and sands her paper with the down of butterflies' wings." 30

It was at this time Jane began to work for the freedom of women as well as the freedom of the Negro. When her husband demanded she turn over to him property her mother had left in trust for her, Jane borrowed legal books from a judge and prepared a series of letters for the <u>Commercial Journal</u> on the right of married women to own property. Lucretia Mott and Mary. A. Grew of Philadelphia joined the appeal, and in 1848 the state legislature voted to permit married women to own property. Edwin M. Stanton, a young Ohio lawyer engaged in a case for a Pittsburgh firm, sought Jane out to congratulate her. This was the beginning of a life-long friendship that brought her a post in Washington during the War.³¹

After the Mexican War, antislavery forces published the <u>Albatross</u> in Pittsburgh, but it lasted only a short time. When Jane heard of its demise and that the Liberty party would be without an organ, she immediately decided to put out an antislavery newspaper herself. She got her husband's consent, talked Riddle into printing it in the office of the <u>Commercial Journal</u>, and announced it would come out in two weeks, one week after the last issue of

> ³⁰<u>Ibid</u>., p. 97. ³¹Ibid., p. 104.

the <u>Albatross</u>. She had no way to secure subscribers or advertisers, but the editor of the <u>Pittsburgh Gazette</u> and one other man did subscribe. Riddle objected to the spelling of "Visiter," but when Jane gave Dr. Samuel Johnson the lexicographer as her authority, he agreed to set up the heading as she requested: <u>The Pittsburgh</u> <u>Saturday Visiter</u>.³² It was a six-column publication that appeared weekly. She encountered so much difficulty in getting the forms on the press that the first paper was late. She wrote later:

By five the streets were so blocked by a waiting crowd, that vehicles went around by other ways, and it was six o'clock, Jan. 20, 1848, when the first copy was sold at the counter. I was in the editorial room all afternoon, correcting proof to the last moment, and when there was nothing more I could do, was detained by the crowd around the doors until it was after eleven.³³

Here Jane Grey Swisshelm's memory was in error. Volume I, Number 1 of the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> was dated December 20, 1847.

The crowd that waited to buy the first issue of the <u>Saturday Visiter</u> found no hint on page one that it was an antislavery newspaper. Under the logotype was the

³³Ibid., p. 109. See <u>supra</u>, p. 11 for the reaction of male editors to female invasion of their "sacred" precincts.

³²Jane Grey Swisshelm was a reckless speller. When Arthur J. Larsen prepared the letters she wrote for newspaper publication that he included in his book <u>Crusader</u> and Feminist, he had to make frequent use of bracketed correct spellings.

PITTSBURGH SATURDAY VISITER.

SHALL I NOT VISIT FOR THESE THINGS, SAITH THE LORD."

heading: "Shall I Not Visit For These Things, Saith The Lord." Jane Grey Swisshelm was listed as "Editor and Proprietor." At the top left corner was a poem, "Press Onward," by William Oland Bourne, -- onward and upward answering the call of duty, but no mention of what specific duty called. Below the poem was a story, "Paying License," "written for the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter by Jennie Deans," a pseudonym of Jane Grey Swisshelm. The first two chapters of this continued story occupied one-half of the front page. It was a tale of a compulsive housekeeper who was driving her husband to drink, and an account of forthcoming nuptials, the connection between these parts being promised for the next issue. Another piece, "A Persevering Lover," on the pursuit of a prominent English girl by an Irish barrister, filled almost a column. Below that, "Dullness of Royalty," described life at the French court, a piece reprinted from the National Intelligencer. Another article out of the exchange file followed, "A Hint to Ladies," from the Philadelphia Pennsylvanian. It was an argument against starching women's dresses: "A woman should always look as soft as a flower, and as pure." The final piece on the front page of the first Visiter concerned news "From Hayti, "--all bad. The House of Representatives could not form a quorum; the government was in anarchy; the corvette "Constitution" had blown up with a loss of 120 lives; and an earthquake had been experienced.

The <u>Saturday Visiter</u> won respectful recognition from Horace Greeley in his <u>New York Tribune</u>, N. P. Willis in the <u>Home Journal</u>, Henry Peterson's <u>Saturday Evening</u> <u>Post</u>, <u>Godey's Lady's Book</u>, and other prominent publications.

Begun as an organ of the Liberty party, and so recognized as such, in 1848 the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter supported Martin Van Buren, nominee of the Whigs and the Free Soilers. As President of the Senate Van Buren had cast the deciding vote that allowed Southern postmasters to open and destroy mail thought injurious to Southern institutions (antislavery literature). Thus, antislavery forces were against Van Buren. But in 1848 Van Buren opposed the extension of slavery. Jane Grey Swisshelm, ordinarily an absolutist, played the pragmatist game here, believing antislavery forces held the balance of power. "To decline aiding those who proposed to circumscribe slavery because they did not propose its destruction, was as if a soldier should refuse to storm an outpost on the ground that it was not the citadel." Jane likened the spread of slavery to the sea bursting into Holland and wrote that one dirty shovel might be more help in staying the tide than one hundred silver teaspoons wielded "by that pure patriot, Gerrit Smith."34

³⁴<u>Ibid</u>., p. 123.

From this remark it was evident that Jane Grey Swisshelm was not identified with the national antislavery movement led by Garrison, Weld, and Tappans, and Lundy, with whom Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child were associated. Jane was always a loner. She did not believe, as did Garrison, that the United States Constitution was a pro-slavery document. Before it was adopted, the Covenanters had denounced it as a "Covenant with death and an agreement with hell." But in 1837-38 when the Presbyterians had split, Jane had gone with the New School, which condemned slavery and held that the Constitution was antislavery. She could not change her view to be welcomed by the Garrisonians who, in most cases, were not looking for women adherents anyway.³⁵

But she was intensely political. Because of its racy style, the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> was widely quoted by newspapers throughout the country, and even when damned, its views were circulated. Jane believed that she delivered thousands of votes to the Free Soil Party and Van Buren. In her political action Jane stood in contrast to Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child. Maria once wrote that her own letter to the <u>Boston</u> <u>Courier</u> describing a Negro as a "living gospel of freedom bound in black" had stirred the Democratic papers into accusing her of trying to influence the state election:

³⁵See <u>supra</u>, p. 16.

The fun of it is, that I did not know there was an election. I could not possibly have told whether that event takes place in spring or fall. I have never known anything about it since I was a little girl on the lookout for election cake. I know much better who leads the orchestras than who governs the state.³⁶

Jane Grey Swisshelm had cut her teeth on the antislavery agitation surrounding the Mexican War. With the Fugitive Slave Act of 1850 she began to chew. Always swayed by Biblical texts, she confronted the preachers who upheld Paul's return of the runaway servant Onesimus to his master Philemon (Philemon 1:10), as the model for Northerners toward fugitive slaves. She quoted Deuteronomy 23:15: "Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee."

Jane did not hesitate to attack the great of her community or nation. She went after Judge Grier of Pittsburgh, the terror of journalists because of his harsh sentences for libel. The judge, an elder in the Presbyterian church, had fined a fellow elder, Dr. Mitchell, \$5,000, and \$5,000 costs for sheltering fugitive slaves in an old farmhouse. When Judge Grier threatened to sue Jane for libel for what she said about him she apologized sweetly. Then she went on to say the judge was under sentence of death by divine law, quoting: "He who stealeth a man and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall

³⁶Letter, Lydia Maria Child to Prof. Convers Francis, Dec. 6, 1848, in Child, <u>Letters</u>, p. 58. surely be put to death."³⁷ She said the Judge was helping a gang of thieves to steal a slave whose ancestors had been stolen in Africa, and compared him to a horse thief. No libel suit was filed.³⁸

Jane's attack on Daniel Webster, another case in which no libel suit was filed, came during her stay in Washington. She had longed to be in Washington to be at the scene of the controversy over the Fugitive Slave Bill in 1850. She offered her services to Horace Greeley. He paid her five dollars a column and featured her work in the <u>New York Tribune</u> as "Letter from Mrs. Swisshelm." (At that time the <u>Tribune</u> was the most influential newspaper in America, with a weekly edition circulation of 100,000.)³⁹ In one of her letters regarding Senate debate on the Fugitive Slave Bill, she protested:

They keep such a dingdong about "supporting the Constitution" one might imagine it was some miserable, decrepit old creature that was no longer able to totter on crutches but must be held up on every side, and dragged along like a drunken loafer, on his road to the lock-up.⁴⁰

Jane stayed at the Irving House and was introduced to President Tyler, Henry Clay, Joshua R. Giddings, Dr.

³⁷Deut. 24:7. Evidently, Jane's paraphrase. Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 118.

³⁸Ibid., pp. 115-20.

³⁹Edwin Emery, <u>The Press and America</u>, 2nd ed. (Englewood Cliffs, N. J.: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1962), p. 280.

⁴⁰"Letter from Mrs. Swisshelm," <u>New York Tribune</u>, April 15, 1850. Gamaliel Bailey, editor of the <u>National Era</u>, and other famous persons. Dr. Bailey talked over with her his project of raising the money to induce Harriet Beecher Stowe to write an antislavery novel. At last he was able to send her one hundred dollars to get started, and later another hundred. For a time Jane stayed with her friend and novelist Mrs. Emma D. E. N. Wouthworth.⁴¹

No woman had ever sat in the Congressional reporters' gallery. Jane battled her way in, talking the surprised Vice-President Fillmore into granting her the privilege. She wrote Greeley:

It has established woman's right to sit as a reporter in our legislative halls. I should not have thought of it if they had not made me angry, and I do really believe, Mr. Greeley, that it is a sin to be good-tempered.⁴²

(Women were again barred from the press gallery from 1877 to 1891.)⁴³

Daniel Webster, supporting Henry Clay's compromise, gave the last great speech of his career on the seventh of March, 1850, beginning: "I speak today for the preservation of the Union. Hear me for my cause." As historian Samuel Eliot Morison put it: "The North could never have been induced to swallow a new fugitive slave law, had not

⁴¹Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 129.
⁴²<u>New York Tribune</u>, April 22, 1850.
⁴³Jones, <u>Journalism in the United States</u>, p. 539.

Webster held the spoon; and, even so, it gagged and vomited."⁴⁴ Jane believed that Webster had laid his crown in the dust, capitulating to the slave interests in a last bid for the Presidency.

Jane picked up some gossip about Webster that she thought would so discredit him that the fugitive slave law might be stopped. She wrote a brief paragraph for the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> and showed it to several friends. The story was true, they assured her, but urged her to forget it. They said it would ruin her with Greeley's Tribune. All the entreé and social distinction that she enjoyed would be gone. She wrote later:

When I went to post the letter, I hesitated, walked back and forth on the street, and almost concluded to leave out that paragraph. . . . My Washington life had been eminently agreeable, and I dreaded changing popularity for public denunciation. But I remembered my Red Sea, and my motto--"Speak unto the children of Israel that they go forward." The duty of destroying that pro-slavery influence was plain. All the objections were for fear of the consequences to me. I had said God should take care of these, and mailed the letter, but I must leave Washington. Mr. Greeley should not discharge me. I left the capitol the day after taking my seat in the reporters' gallery, feeling that the door was open to other women.⁴⁵

A storm of criticism broke over Jane's head, but in criticizing her the newspapers over and over printed the offending paragraph, written from Irving House,

⁴⁴Morison, <u>History of the American People</u>, p. 572. See <u>supra</u>, p. 134 for reactions of Maria Child, Emerson, and Whittier.

⁴⁵Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 133-34.

Washington, on April 15, 1850, as it was published in the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter on April 20:

I do not think it is prejudice that makes me think Mr. Webster's face disagreeable; but to me it has an expression of coarseness, as though his animal propensities were rather stronger than even his great intellectual powers. His face speaks the sensualist by nature--a natural, innate vulgarity that would require a large amount of strict training to elevate into voluptuousness, such as is condemned by our people when described by Sue [Eugène, -- French novelist, 1808-57] or Bulwer [Sir Henry, --British diplomat and author, 1801-72]. I know this opinion of Mr. Webster will be resented by his western friends. I have never seen any such expressed of him; but nearly everyone knows he sometimes drinks to excess, and his friends here, say he requires to be excited with wine to make him approachable--civil. When quite sober he is as gruff as a grizzly bear. --His mistresses are said to be generally, if not always, colored women--some of them big, black wenches as ugly and vulgar as himself. These will openly run store bills on his account. It is no wonder the curse of the Almighty hangs on us as a nation. The wicked rule, and the people must mourn. The laws of God are publicly set at defiance by those whom we choose to rule over us. --Webster I had always admired, even after his last speech [probably the seventh of March speech in which Webster supported the fugitive slave bill, so detested by the North]. His faults appeared like excrescences on his greatness But since I have seen him, and come and virtues. within the circle that surrounds him, I look upon his faults as the grand component parts of his nature-the essential ingredients. The good is only enough to preserve the unity of nature's plan--to leave no creature on earth wholly evil. The lion has his courage to compensate for his ferocity--the tigress her faithfulness to her young, to atone for her cruelty-the toad has its diamond eyes as a substitute for all other beauty, and Daniel Webster has his great intellect and occasional flashes of good feeling and kindliness to compensate for the total want of that spiritual purity--that nice perception of the beautiful and true, which allies men to the angels, and both to the divine essence. I can never admire Daniel Webster again! He is too many removes down from the highest order of humanity.--No matter how much noise his eloquence may make, in future I shall always think a hippopotamus can make more, and a whale blow harder than he. There

will be no persuasion in his words, no still small voice in his wisdom, no manliness in his courage, no halo about his name. He is ugly; and I never before saw but two ugly men.

Jane defended herself from the outcry about this paragraph in her letter addressed to "Mr. Greeley" from Swissvale on May 24, 1850, published in the <u>New York</u> <u>Tribune</u> on June 1. She wrote that she had left Washington on account of her "health," and hoped she could return later. Then she "apologized," striking an even more telling blow than in her original allegation:

I have received "The Tribune" with an Editorial and your private note, both censuring an article written for our paper about Mr. Webster. I accept your reproof as the rebuke of a friend, and I admit the great probability of my doing wrong in any given circumstance. . . . During the three years I have conducted a public journal I have never but once before caused the publication of a private matter, unless it exclusively concerned myself, and did not know when writing what I did about Mr. Webster that I was saying anything novel or strange, except my opinion of his personal appearance. I certainly had a right to give that without taking any other person's taste for a standard. I do consider him very decidedly ugly, and cannot well understand how any man could occupy his present political position and be anything else, even supposing he had formerly been handsome, which Mr. Webster certainly never could have been. With this exception, I said nothing about him that I did not suppose to have been the subject of newspaper comment for the last twenty years. In this it appears I was mistaken, and if I know how to be sorry for acting according to the best light I had, and doing what appeared at the time and still appears to me right, I should certainly lament this mistake. This brings me to the principle involved in publishing private matters: I can understand, because I have experienced the feeling, why a young girl should hesitate to be married, from extreme dread of seeing her name in a newspaper; but why any person whose name has been banded about in newspapers for years should be at all sensitive for what is said of him, provided it is truth, is somewhat beyond my comprehension. I am not speaking now of any individual, but the general principle which makes truth, at any time, criminal. There is no doubt 'The Public' is a very respectable person, and any one should value his approbation; but I cannot understand that extreme humility which induces any man to set it above his own self-respect; that kind of veneration which makes it of more importance than the power of the Almighty. Why should any man dread the readers of a newspaper more than he does the Searcher of all hearts?

Later, Jane went one more round in the fight, with a paragraph in her own newspaper, the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday</u> Visiter:

In the spring [of 1850] we willfully and maliciously, and of malice prepense did go to Washington City to see what we could see. There was also some smelling to be done. A moral stench rose up. We published, therefore, an article on the crimes of Daniel Webster. We told distant worshippers that the God-like statesman, who was leading them to sellthe birthright of liberty, was a great nasty beast, with whom drunkenness was the rule, sobriety the exception. . . . We told them that to us he appeared both dangerous and loathsome.

When Jane Grey Swisshelm attended the national convention that met in Pittsburgh in 1852 to form the Free Democratic party, the temporary chairman came down from the platform to meet her, saying, "I want to shake the hand that killed Daniel Webster.'"⁴⁷ Greeley forgave Jane, and she continued to write for his Tribune.

The Republican party became national in 1856, nominating John C. Frémont for President. The <u>Visiter</u>, by then united with Riddle's paper as the <u>Family Journal and</u>

⁴⁷Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 135.

⁴⁶Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter, July 5, 1850. Stearns, "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers," pp. 691-92.

<u>Visiter</u>, supported the nominee and his party. Jane, uncertain how the help of a woman would be received, consulted Charles Sumner, then recuperating in the Alleghany Mountains from being beaten insensible at his desk in the Senate following an antislavery speech. Sumner urged Jane to work for the cause. Jane felt as though she had almost had a divine call.⁴⁸

Besides working for antislavery in the political arena, the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u> aided the causes of temperance and women's rights. Washingtonians led the fashion of the day in temperance, Jane wrote in her autobiography. It was held that drunkards were not at fault for their condition, that the tavern keepers, and the women who did not make their homes pleasant retreats, drove the men to drink. Jane Grey Swisshelm took the uncompromising attitude that "the disease of opening one's mouth and pouring whiskey into it was under the control of the mouth-opener." She wrote that "the coil of an anaconda was preferable to the embraces of a drunken man, that it was a crime for a woman to become the mother of a drunkard's child."⁴⁹ "Conscience might as well try to

⁴⁸Ibid., p. 161.

⁴⁹On page 148 of <u>Half a Century</u> Jane wrote of "Dr. Washingtonian." There was no such person. The Washington Temperance Society took its name from the first President of the United States. It was begun by a group of reformed drunkards at Chase's Tavern in Baltimore on the night of

sting the head of a bass drum as a heart preserved in alcohol."⁵⁰

Because she was a woman successfully running a newspaper that urged rights for women, Jane received hundreds of letters from women who wanted to be heard, but without thought that they must earn their right by merit. They started little newspapers that perished overnight because they had not taken the pains to learn the job. They held silly conventions. At one that Jane attended in Akron, Ohio, the presiding officer had a man standing behind her to prompt her. But she failed to catch his words. When a parliamentary confusion arose she said she knew nothing of parliamentary procedure so she would say what she did to her boys at home: "Quit behaving yourselves!"⁵¹ Then she sat down with a smile of self-satisfaction.

Although Jane freely criticized the women's rights' conventions, she spat back at the <u>New York Mirror</u> when that newspaper became upset about one:

The <u>New York Mirror</u> rails at the Worcester convention and exclaims in phrensy, "Women's offices are those of wife, mother, daughter, sister, friend,--Good God, can they not be content with these?" Men's

April 2, 1840. The main objective was the salvation of drunkards by those who had reformed. Thousands signed the Washingtonian Pledge. See Tyler, Freedom's Ferment, pp. 338-46.

⁵⁰ <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u>, Sept. 14, 1850. Stearns, "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers,"p. 691. ⁵¹Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 142-43.

offices are those of husband, father, son, brother, friend. Goodness Gracious, can they not be content with these? . . . Why will they tangle their whiskers, soil their hands, and tarnish their boots dabbling and wading in politics, law, and learning. Why should they covet the legal power to protect their lives and property, or want remuneration for their labor?⁵²

Except in the case where women were slaves, Jane's counsel was to go slowly. She urged that girls should be educated with boys and their legal disabilities removed gradually. Women should be encouraged to work and practice thrift. They should be allowed to keep their earnings and devise them to their heirs; otherwise they would be encouraged to idleness and extravagance.

Beginning in 1849 Jane published a weekly series of "Letters to Country Girls" in the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday</u> <u>Visiter</u>. So explicit was her advice on daily bathing that she shocked some readers. The series was collected into a book in 1853.⁵³

In crusading for women's rights, Jane always insisted that women should prove their ability to work rather than their ability to wheedle men. One of the places women proved their ability was in her printing shop. Jane's attitude toward the printers' union could

⁵²Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter, Nov. 16, 1850. Stearns, "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers," p. 692. ⁵³Bertha-Monica Stearns, "Jane Grey Swisshelm," <u>Dictionary of American Biography</u>, Vol. XVIII, ed. by Dumas Malone (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1936), p. 253.

have been predicted. She returned from a visit to the New York World's Fair in 1852 to find her printers on a strike called by their union. She advertised for women to take their places, she herself going into the composing room and learning the trade. Out of all the applicants she selected three who had "heads, not hatpins, on their shoulders." She clashed with her partner, Riddle, who wanted to engage, out of sympathy, a woman who had failed in her business of making vests. Jane thought that someone who could not make vests also could not set type.

As a woman editor Jane Grey Swisshelm suffered from mothers who would not consider bothering a male editor with their "young geniuses," but who thought Jane would have a womanly sympathy and help the youngsters get started in the newspaper world. As a reform journalist Jane was beset by those who wanted her to espouse all the hobbies of the day: "Turkish trowsers [sic], Fourierism, Spiritualism, Vegetarianism, Phonetics, Pneumonics, the Eight Hour Law, Criminal Caudling, Magdelenism, and other devices for teaching pyramids to stand on their heads."⁵⁴ She refused.

One reform that Jane advocated came about fast.

⁵⁴Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 145. Ishbel Ross evidently gave <u>Half a Century</u> a hurried reading because in her <u>Ladies of the Press</u>, pp. 324-25, she asserted that Jane Grey Swisshelm advocated all the hobbies and reforms that Jane disclaimed in her autobiography, listing them in Jane's exact order.

After a railroad wreck she proposed that a red light be placed as a signal on the end of every train.⁵⁵

The financial affairs of the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter were as dramatic as the text. The paper began life with only two subscribers, but by the end of the second year had 6,000, living all over the country. Jane's domestic duties kept her from attending to the business department, and at the end of the first year she sold a half interest to Riddle, publisher of the Pittsburgh Commercial Journal. Riddle offered to buy her out at the end of the second year. But Jane's business manager, her brother-in-law, William Swisshelm, told her the paper was netting \$1,500 a year and he wanted to buy Riddle's interest. She lent Swisshelm the money. He lost it through poor business practices. Riddle took back his interest in the paper with her services pledged two years in advance to pay the debts. It was at this time she began to write for Greeley's New York Tribune at five dollars a column to meet her personal expenses. The income from her property now was gone. Later the Visiter and Riddle's paper were united as the Family Journal and Visiter.⁵⁶

In March, 1857, Jane Grey Swisshelm left her place
⁵⁵ Ross, <u>Ladies of the Press</u> , p. 325.
⁵⁶ Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u> , pp. 162-63.

on the <u>Family Journal and Visiter</u>. Her health had been poor after the birth of their only child, Mary Henrietta ("Nettie"), when Jane was thirty-six in 1851. And Jane's marriage had reached the breaking point. One of her complaints was that she had lived for twenty years without the right to privacy. A Pennsylvania court had decided a husband had the right to read any communication addressed to his wife. Jane made the future historian's task difficult by burning her girlhood journal, all family letters at home, and all letters from prominent persons at the office. This was to keep them out of the hands of her husband's family and the hired hands, who freely discussed her activities as they ate, by custom, all together at the family table.⁵⁷

The Swisshelm marital troubles were exposed in sordid detail in the courts. In a suit as to Jane's right to support, a judge held in 1859 that the husband must provide a plain dress, one pair of shoes, and a doctor and medicine when necessary, but there his liability for his wife ceased. (She had bought, on her lawyer's advice, two black silk dresses, a thirty dollar shawl, a dozen pairs of black kid gloves, stockings, flannel, linen, and six yards of white Brussels lace.) A suit carried to the state Supreme Court decided in 1868 showed her personal

⁵⁷<u>Ibid</u>., pp. 64-65.

expenses for twenty years of marriage averaged less than fifty dollars a year. "All my husband's labor for all his life, and mine for twenty years, with a large part of my separate property, had gone to swell his mother's estate, on the proceeds of which she kept her carriage and her servants until she died, aged ninety-four, while I earned a living for myself and his only child."⁵⁸ In 1861 Swisshelm divorced his wife on the ground of desertion, and later he married again. She never remarried.

Jane and daughter Nettie took ship from Pittsburgh to St. Paul, Minnesota, and thence a stagecoach seventy miles north to St. Cloud, on the Mississippi River. There her sister Elizabeth (Mrs. Henry Z. Mitchell) lived. Jane had asked her brother-in-law to buy property for her on a little lake twelve miles out of St. Cloud. She traveled dreaming of the snug log cabin she would build there, and the peaceful life ahead. Soon after she arrived, however, the troops were called away from the frontier garrison of Fort Ripley to patrol bleeding Kansas, where free-soilers and pro-slavery men were fighting. "My cabin perished in a night, like Jonah's gourd--perished that liberty might be crushed in Kansas,"⁵⁹ she wrote. For without soldiers nearby, her plan to live alone in a wilderness of uncurbed Indians was madness.

⁵⁸<u>Ibid</u>., p. 167. ⁵⁹<u>Ibid</u>., p. 171

Like the story of the irresistible force meeting the immovable object, it was inevitable that Jane Grey Swisshelm, in 1857, should clash with General Sylvanus B. Lowry. He lived near St. Cloud; he was a Democrat, a slaveholder, and political dictator of northern Minnesota Territory, an area from which slavery had been excluded by the 1787 provisions for the Northwest Territory. (Minnesota was admitted to the Union as a free state in 1858.)

To show how slavery was regarded in this area, Jane, in her autobiography, recalled the story of Eliza Winston. A Minneapolis judge in 1860 gave Eliza her freedom because her master had brought her into a free state. Hotel keepers of Minneapolis and St. Anthony, who profited from the summer business of boarding Southern families with their slaves, stirred up a mob. The mob besieged the home of the white family protecting Eliza, terrorizing them all night and for weeks after Eliza had been sent to Canada by underground railroad. When such a thing could happen near the center of the state under a Republican administration in 1860, what was it like in 1857 in the hinterlands?

Jane soon discovered.

General Lowry, the son of a Presbyterian minister who believed slavery was divinely ordained, was a generous

and lenient master to the slaves who served him in Minnesota and on his Tennessee plantation. He lived in semibarbaric splendor in an immense house on the bank of the Mississippi. He owned large tracts of land, sent his agent to the Congress, and furnished any number of Democratic votes needed, no one questioning when a list came from a precinct where no one lived. Of striking physique, well-educated, he had traveled to Europe, and had worked among the Indians as agent and interpreter. His political supremacy was backed by the fact that under President Buchanan all territorial officers were Southerners or Northerners with Southern sympathies. Furthermore, General Lowry possessed a natural charisma. He was born to power. Republican settlers who moved into northern Minnesota to build homes, not fight political battles, converted quickly or kept still.⁶⁰

All but Jane Grey Swisshelm.

She needed to earn money, and readily accepted the proposition of one of the land speculators, George F. Brott, that she edit a newspaper advertising the advantages to emigrants of settling in the St. Cloud area. He owned the press of a newspaper recently defunct. She took the job on condition she would be free to express her own views, saying she was an abolitionist. Brott laughed,

⁶⁰Ibid., pp. 169-73, passim.

thinking the political views of a woman would make little stir.⁶¹

The first issue of the <u>St. Cloud Visiter</u> appeared December 10, 1857. A six-column weekly, it looked much like the <u>Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter</u>. Jane retained her motto: "Speak unto the children of Israel that they go forward," which she used alternately with "Shall I not visit for these things, saith the Lord." And she expressed her creed: that the Bible and the Constitution were both antislavery, and that human chattledom was unconstitutional for any who accepted these as fundamental law. She also introduced women's rights, stating that to pay taxes was as unwomanly as voting.

Times were depressed in northern Minnesota in 1857. In March, renegade Sioux panicked the populace by their massacre at Spirit Lake. Grasshoppers ravaged the area in the summer, and in the fall the national depression reached Minnesota. By spring Jane estimated the expenses of the <u>Visiter</u> at \$2,500 and the income at \$462.55. Brott had born all the expense but \$300, given by one of the other proprietors. Lowry was solicited for help. He replied that he would help her make the <u>Visiter</u> second to none in the Territory if she would change her political allegiance and support Buchanan. Since the paper could not survive without Lowry, Jane agreed.⁶²

⁶²Larsen, <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>, pp. 11-13.

⁶¹<u>Ibid</u>., p. 179.

In an editorial on February 18, 1858, she wrote:

Since our last issue we had concluded to make the <u>Visiter</u> an Administration organ, to support Mr. <u>Buchanan's measures and advocate his re-election.</u> [the Constitution has become] the Magna Charta of a Southern gentleman's right to whip women, rob mothers of their children, and sell upon the auction block the souls for whom the Lord of Glory assumed humanity and laid down his life upon the cross. . . . We believe the Democratic party is likely to succeed in reducing all the poor and friendless of the country to a state of slavery.

She promised to labor faithfully for Buchanan's re-election. When Lowry, angry at his new supporter, asked her to desist, she attacked the local political situation in an editorial on March 4, 1958:

Follow-my-leader Democracy is the manifest destiny of this region, not that there is anything in the air unfavorable to freedom or individual opinions, but that the first settler here is a Southern gentleman, one who possesses in a high degree the qualities which have enabled 300,000 slaveholders to govern 25,000,000 men, who by the Declaration of Independence ought to have been their political equals. . . . Well, a majority of our people are German Catholic and no free people on earth are so trained to habits of veneration and obedience, except the small fry of northern office seekers. . . . "He manages the Dutch!" say they and but for him demagogues would have everything their own way; but has only to speak and the Germans all wheel into line.63

Furious, the Lowry forces attempted to crush Jane with a lecture on "Woman," delivered gracefully with loud acclaim by James C. Shepley, attorney for Lowry. Shepley divided women into four classes: the coquette, the flirt, the old maid, and the strong-minded woman who dipped into

⁶³<u>Ibid</u>., pp. 13-14.

politics. For the latter Shepley had only scorn. Jane retaliated with a review of the lecture in which she wrote that Shepley had neglected one class, the loud frontier belle who wins at cards and triumphs in "catching a marriageable husband for herself and for her poor relations."⁶⁴ Shepley saw here the description of his wife, a buxom belle who had won at cards during a celebration party following Shepley's speech. Her sister was engaged to marry Dr. Benjamin Palmer, a boarder in their house, who had accompanied Lowry on a European trip as Lowry's physician. A messenger from Lowry threatened Jane with a mob and death with personal indignities if she did not desist. She told the messenger she would continue to support Buchanan until it broke him. She believed that:

If I let this man [Lowry] escape, his power, now tottering, would be re-established; slavery triumphant in the great Northwest; Minnesota confirmed a Democratic stronghold, sending delegates of dough-faces to Congress to aid in the great conspiracy against the nation's life.⁶⁵

Then it was that during the night of March 24, 1858, Lowry, Shepley, and Palmer broke into the office of the <u>Visiter</u>, destroyed the press, and scattered the type in the Mississippi River.⁶⁶

⁶⁴<u>Ibid</u>., p. 16.
⁶⁵Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 184.
⁶⁶See <u>supra</u>, pp. 1-4.

St. Cloud citizens, recognizing the threat to freedom of the press as a threat to the growth of their community, held a meeting at the home of C. T. Stearns, for whom the county was named, and voted to support Jane Grey Swisshelm by obtaining a new press for her. A Lowry mob howled outside. One resolution read:

Inasmuch as the perpetrators of this dastardly crime were few in number, met in secret, concocted their nefarious scheme in secret, and secretly and under cover of the midnight darkness, proceeded to execute their base and shameless act

Resolved therefore, That they are not entitled to the respect due even a common mob, but that they come within the range of that other class of thieves, burglars and assassins; and as it would be a relief to the citizens of St. Cloud, and a benefit to the community, were all such persons to leave the country, we therefore suggest the propriety of such individuals emigrating to Arkansas or the Feejee [sic] Islands where they may indulge in the pleasant pastime of destroying presses, and engaging in burglary or robbery without annoyance or injury to peaceful and law-abiding citizens.⁶⁷

Shepley wrote a letter published in the <u>St. Paul</u> <u>Pioneer and Democrat</u> on April 2 admitting his part in the destruction of the press. He defended himself by saying that Mrs. Swisshelm had insulted his wife and he believed another worse attack would be made in her next issue. Lowry took this tack also in a letter for the <u>Sauk Rapids</u> Frontiersman for April 29.

In her first issue using her new press, on May 13, Jane reprinted the editorial of March 4 that had brought

⁶⁷<u>St. Cloud Visiter</u>, May 13, 1858.

on the destruction of her press. She also reprinted some of the many articles that had been published all over the country about the affair. The one from the <u>St. Paul Times</u> of March 30, 1858, (probably written for them by Jane since it was her style), gave a complete account of her speech at the Stearns house meeting of March 25 describing all the circumstances of the destruction of her press. The story included the text of the resolutions voted. In addition, the May 13 issue reprinted the account Greeley had used in the New York Tribune of April 12, 1858.

Lowry threatened a \$10,000 libel suit. Jane insisted that the men who had supported her by buying the new press withdraw from the printing company for their own protection. Then she agreed to put a note in the <u>Visiter</u> exonerating Shepley and promising never again to mention the controversy in the columns of the <u>Visiter</u>.⁶⁸

She printed the required apology and exoneration on July 29, 1858. On August 5 the <u>Visiter</u> was not published. But there appeared a new paper, the <u>St. Cloud</u> <u>Democrat</u>, with the same motto from Exodus and Jane Grey Swisshelm listed as "Editor and Publisher." The <u>Democrat</u> announced that its office was on the western bank of the Mississippi River opposite the steamboat landing eighty miles above the falls of St. Anthony. Subscriptions were

⁶⁸Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 190.

The St. Cloud Visiter.

JANE G. SWISSBELM Editor

ST. CLOUD, STEARNS CO., MINNESOTA, THURSDAY, MAY 13, 1858.

NO.9.

THE ST. CLOUD VIAITER

VOL L

THAN 6 200 Construction of the top Construction of the top Construction of the top Construction of the top Construction of the tensor of tensor of

The second set of the second

innesota 'mi ing liteospi ta' ing L'Press Di ing eriag of Uni in bei

14 .

Back Server

sappi, then

i⊫ rintering i i e Gitering

R Science and accession and the product of the second seco

با المحمد المراجعين المراجعين وراجع العرف في المراجع المراجعين مراجع محمد المراجعين المراجعين المراجع محمد المراجعين المراجعين المراجعين

(c) one any intermediate the large spectral data to the second second

100 000. 1910 00 1910 00 er An man Stranger Stand Stranger Stand Stranger Stand Stranger Stand St s as been included and that he defen-many care is the defension of the factor and any careful local (the construction of the synamical) includes he careful there is produced on the respective of the most includes on the respective of the my num my num time event form appeared as hausted to Missings for brahle, and much farme appeared them it he was to be in the second second of a part and all persons to the base and the her part is the s

n Fig. Same in a construction of the fact in a state of the second of her of the Wood House Structures, H. O. Foo Shi New Structure of the construction of comparison and comparison, and a temporal A. No fold

of the paper of in West

er to pay Mi

two dollars a year; a half-column advertisement cost \$35 a year. The six-column <u>Democrat</u> had the same format (or lack of format--one-line titles, no headlines) as the Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter and the St. Cloud Visiter.

Page one of the St. Cloud Democrat for August 5, 1858, displayed a heavily leaded column headed "Obituary," beginning:

Died at St. Cloud, July 29, 1858, the <u>St. Cloud</u> <u>Visiter</u>. The deceased entered this sublunary sphere December 10, 1857, and had a stormy time of it up to July 22, 1858, when its founder voluntarily sacrificed it to the infernal gods, to relieve its best friends of a course of persecution which from the very contemptibleness of its source was intolerable.

Jane wrote that she had killed the <u>Visiter</u>, believing that life should not outlast liberty.

Other items on the front page of the new <u>Democrat</u> included a reprint from the <u>New York Daily Tribune</u> of July 15, 1858, describing the <u>St. Cloud Visiter</u> with its account of a buffalo hunt. It noted the local prices: "sugar--maple, 25¢, brown, 15¢; salt--200 lbs., \$4.12; butter--17¢; cheese--15¢; codfish--10¢." The <u>Tribune</u> commented that St. Cloud appeared to be thriving after only three years of life, but that there appeared to be too many real estate dealers. Another article in the new <u>Democrat</u>, from the <u>Mankato</u> (Minnesota) <u>Independent</u>, gave the text of a satirical speech on slavery by Eli Thayer, organizer of the New England Emigrant Aid Society. Thayer complimented the South on its nobility in holding the

	ST.	GLOUD	DEMO	DCRAT	Ĩ.
JANE & SWIMMELS,		Speak mate the shifters of largest that they	to Berward."- Ranner, Cour are, York		ESTTO AND FROTELETON
VOL 1.	ST. CLOUI	D, STEARNS CO., MINNI	NOTA, THURSDAY	AUGUST 5 1858	NO. 1
ST CLOUD DEMOCRAT	المول المراجع المراجع مراجع المراجع ا	A Chuil is har ay some for cashanas a be	en la ser a se	a rer belas fra de prar al brent bet	free bas per senderer bed waar aber pro-
MISSISSIPPI BIVER.	arten an Alexandre and a strate and a second and as second and a second and as second and a se Second and a second and a s	and the set of a set of a strate of the set	الي الم	ter beine alberter ihr Bage bereite mit ben Dare bis seit bester Herry mennen ihren	W designs sails all not have been and the line of and. For some dimensional discussion repairs and an analysis of an and an and an and an and an and an
BO NILLES ABUTS THE FALLS OF	and present material that and a in a name of a Wateria Village	and the second second with the second s	Nere have a liter produce have of	و با المراجعة ، ولو با الدراجة الدراجية. و المراجع المراجعة المراجع المراجعة الم	ا منهو بعد ما با ما منه بعد بعد المراسي منه المراسي . المراسي في من من المراسي وما منه ما مراسي . المراسي والي من المراسي . منهم منه ما المراسي .
ST. ANTHONY,	Y T Daily Triban of July 13	An and a second ran and an advertised in the second			المحمد بيارة المراد في المراد المعادة بيا. المراجع بيارية المالية المراجع المراجع المراجع المراجع الم
TECHN	Basher federates	ا به محمد مدر این در به محمد محمد المحمد المحم المحمد المحمد			این می شواهای و اینما از این معطور استارید برد از ماروایی مسرم ایند اینما استان اینما و مواد و روانسیما به و استان استان
The second and proof \$100 For second and proof \$100	The segments are able to a	المعلم المراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع المراجع المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المح المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ المحافظ	لا دری در در با با یند در در در مدینه . و اربو یا میکود در از در از در از در از در		ارورون دروی های بیمانین بر مانید. ایر همانی های به مانی در مانی های های
Para - i Lat Para - para Para - para - para Para - para - i - atri - bi anah a - i-mana	ute datte i de Benter str. bi une geret a l'agres, a rbet	an fan Sen ster andere a biele in dere same ster bei an fan Sen ster andere same fan geter jiel fielder a fer fer in ster andere af ter bielen in ster af se	, and a second secon	to a low of a low of a low of	ار و المعالي المعالي مركز المركز ا المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز
به میکنوند و بر در بیند بیند میدو بر محکومت وی در محکوم بر در بر بر به محکوم ۲۰۱۹ ۲۰۱۹ ۲۰۱۹ ۲۰۱۹ ۲۰	part is retaining of frank	ال در برد بالمرد المرجود الم المرجود الم المرجود الم المرجود المرجود المرجود المرجود المرجود المرجود المرجود الم	تې د د او د ند دغو محم محم محم د موار او 4 مرا ملح د در محمه وم حماله مر د د	ه در به محمد (هم همای و م م م م م م م م م م م م م	ار الهام الدين المالية (1966 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1 الربيع الربيع المالية المالية المالية (1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1 الربيع الربيع الربيع المالية (1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 1976 - 197
And and and the first fi	n (speerts in Cragerus – Bergin prot to the transition of a sea process burger in t			الا براد بر باز از از بر All (All (All (All (All (All (All (All	المراجع من مراجع المراجع ا المراجع المراجع المراجع المراجع المراجع
Den band of a related prim Characteristic and an arbitrar and Week B Banances (and are arrived bank A.V	ال المرد المطالفة منية عادية المرا محمد مراجع المحمد المدارية المحمد ا	مه و یه که بر ده بده سره به بسی کو بین آمه طویک استان که جود «است، این و بویین بین آمه کام سره به دارد.	- Bar (br. 1993) a 19 in the radium be and a same transformer of the radium of the rad	Anne ange ange ange ange ange ange ange a	الي والارتباط . الي والار مقد لا يو معا أنه الا الا الا الي يعار بدي هو هو به الو يو الا الا بي الا ال
کار میں معام دیکھیو کردی ہوں ہوتا ہوتا ہے۔ موجد موجد دیکھیو کار معام میں موجد کار محمد میں موجد کار محمد کار محمد کار محمد کار محمد کار میں میں میں میں م ماہ میں موجد میں محمد معام موجود میں میں میں موجد میں مو	المعدية المراجعة المعنية المراجعة المراجع	ا مایه ماه به را را با معروب به عملیت و ۶ ماهید. ۲- ما را با با را با و ۲ مار این مواجه می میشد : اینا این ا ۲- ما را با با را با با را با معروب و با با این ایر این این این	For the second s second second sec	م الم الم المعلية المعلم ا المعلم المعلم المعلم المعلم المعلم	and the same of the construction of graph to the same of the same
MINNESOTA IN 144	filter larg town was by the set , where we have the top of	المالي في المالية المستحدين المن المالية. - مالية المعلمة الرجم الالمعالية المعلى المالية المالية. - مالية العالية المالية المعلم المالية المعلمة المالية.	الدينوانغا مائيوا الماديا في الدياريات وال المادينوانغا ماديو المادي مواليا الموجد ا	ان می ایند ایند ایند ایند ایند این	ا منها و ساله من الريد الم المانية. اليوة سيوما (م وطلية الم الإيامية المانية الم
Mar Semilaria a fa Card familie the Balance is more as in a fa	ر موالی که اینان و بیان مواد مورد در در از مورد استان که در موسط از ۱۹ در از مورد استان که در موسط از ۱۹	المراجعة الم المراجعة المراجعة الم	in the set of a set o	and constructions from the second sec	The send for Loss on board of provident of the barrier of the send
مار میلوند که معالم در معالم مع معالم معالم مع معالم معالم مع	internet processant and the second second and the second secon	الم من الم	به المطالبة بمنابعة عالم والله مستيومها وموالية. ما ياموا مطال مستورد ما (الما يستومه عار)	Ang an wat he front per est in a der with the characteristic data where the the sector of the period of the period of the sector of the sector of the period of the sector of the sec	ing by his strang be take as share at
مانیا و این میدینی ساله معیور مورد . ۱۹۱۹ - استان این میکرد این این سولیو ایرمنده ۱۹۹۹ - ماریک مرود ایرمنو این مولیو مواده	- No Darman fore see an established on the adapter 3	(2) The second secon	- Law - Francisco - Longer d' la be attacé - 1 - La Pranais at land hijing, rabon dhi pri- 1 - Lances francisco attacé in 1817 Anistone i n	nanning Loning Sprain and Spain True Sin Lancon Spaining	and an fair and share and provide some some
 gamp of crist even in the set & even even in the No. (2) you are a price to be the the Boston registering to demonstrate to be the set (2) you are a price to be demonstrate to be the set of the set of the set of the set of the set of the set (2) you are a set of the s	, 21- heans from the least size. 	د الا المراجع ال	ال ومدينية علم المانية أن عن الدور المعموم . الرابع علم المعنج فعل وها	THE ST CLOUD DEBOGRAT	te adress has set had for agres an first. Sure for heard do how follow orthog at
netwicker be umarberten beit er pro- merinen progen. To an er presen beite menten brigen beite bei Benergen Bri	a a prove the case is not and a comparison on a passed area as	ne val 1. juni 1. van se persone bi verbing te der der e javansk persone settingernemen. A	n ingentration of Structures, and the 	Thursday Aup or Q 1968	ninger be als als forber provide by al the many areas of be and different
 Bug expressions and an expression and the company matrix and complex in the angle in the particular states and particular in the second states and the states in the second states and the second states in the states in the second states and the second states in the second states in the second states and second states in the second states in the second states and second states in the second states in the second states and second states in the second states	r finder ban bekennenkan kur an an A ^r i bert anna nach anen angehf r nannenana bisk bena Themiska	* form an area for the stage generation of one Boost and here we have area to and me to be a summer damkin annual to a here.	and the second s	Dank as the Filmer July This EVA in the	المراجع مرد مرد المرد المراجع المراجع المرد المراجع المرد المراجع المرا
م این کار در این	المراجع بي محمد و موقع محمد عمر العراد. و به رواند ماريو بر الله و الله محمد موجع	ینه ایران وسول والیست با ایران والی ایران است. استان این استان بیان مناطق بیان ایران ایران از ایران از ایران ۱۹ اینان ایران	مع المحمد (مدر المحمر المحمد المحم المحمد). مع ما المحمد المحمد المحمل و ما مع مدر الم	د 1965 موجه ۲۵۰۰ به مغرب المحمود المحمود العالي . 1975 موجه محمد المحمود العالي المحمود العالي المحمود العالي . 1976 مع المحمود المحمود المحمود المحمود المحمود العالي .	righted angel annes of the formaty group we get from angel may right and the state of the second from the gas formation and the formation of the
(a) the second system of the second system operation of the second system of the second system of the second system of the second system of the second system of the system of the second system of the second system of the second system of	y the they recursion ensures in a filture and water bing targets broke	need and the second sec	and a second sec	د معنی او معدد د معید در با معدد در این او این ا این و معارد این معید در این	يان، الذي يانا المريحيات منط المطالفة (). يجهد الذي المعروفيات المعرف الأربار (
مركز من المركز الم مركز المركز الم	y in the set of the Age is the set of the se	an india () () () () () () () () () () () () (in the second second second	, can can yang pangangan bahasan di sejatan Tang mantananta Tang mantananta	- معرف مديرة (20 من من 20 من 20 من من من من المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز الم المركز المركز المركز المركز المركز
and the set and approximate the set of a set of the set	بور به استاد و مرابقه ایند. و بهمای و استاد و مرابق سالی و	دور محمد که محمد بند و بر برسی محمد او د در است محمد است است است است است ا	د المحمد الم	د به من	ا منه يندر کا تحمل وا از الله به التركيم . از ارتباط اینا چه که دخم خمه کند که
- yest product Tarrin and the transmission full and an example, the event prime prime and menuncum shares and the major.	in the second se	ny modelession of the lenge of factor of the set of the former of the set of	ا من من منه من من من من من من من من من المعنية الم من من م	ال المعود الإحمالة المعاهد عبد ليتوسط، ال الا - با به الله تباه علم موجعهم و الا الي ال الا - با به الله تباه علم موجعهم و الا ال	in the land reprinting provide the later - which the free and off from all on a sec- character and a part product a second
سیدار انداز به طول داریه به ولومت اور پرسیس ۱۹۰۵ - ۱۹۰۵ - ۲۵۰۱ - ۲۰۰۰ دوسیوور ولسویو ولو ۱۹۰۰ - ۲۰۰۰ - ۲۰۰۰ - ۲۰۰۰ - ۲۰۰۰ - ۲۰۰۰ - سوری	"and because on the content of the second se	the in the provision article in respective in it	Consider and the second s	a di ayaan sadiasan karan karan Disarah Indonesia mandarikan karan	to setting to proper set the time in setting to thegety that in this rule transport to a
فلسم وبالغليف الاستنباط المعلم ويصفح المسلم معتقد ستورية الاستالية المعارض ويستريس المسلم مسلم الاستنباط المسلم ويستريس	- مع المع المع المع المع المعالية المعالية المعالية المع المعالية المع المعالية	antane, to approach sub the providence of the op- metane to a set of the set of the barries of the barries for the set of the set of	A Li Je Remanen	and provide the life of the state of the sta	e waa naariyiyiyaa ahariyaa ahariya e waa ahariyaa ahariyaa ahariyaa
provide the second state of the second secon	and a fill second	Bar in any sector sector in the sector in the sector in the sector is the sector of the sector is th	a mel e den beite Ramme stant "s Darr	به محمد به الو مطالب به محمد . الم محمد به الو الو محمد المحمد محمد .	المنتهجين بالوطب لا تلقح الارار الجاهرة المرا. الدائيل تقريب بالكافر عمام الحو بالاستهجات.
and and the second seco		Bills Of The sectors are a car the interest Bills Of The sectors spreader the provide a charge pa Did Brangers, to a spread rates page a	in the same interaction for some the flag ¹ (a) - shows to be be even by the source of the flag ¹ (a) - shows to be beginning. The source	ten ternen angel, ner verke for an ander a 1. seated Rei verfaktionen and en h 1. gene ternen angel Ander versionen and statistic	- In an here a safe to serve them - the server is the server of the serv
and a second sec		Ar Bass, Bar a state free article resord dear at an an a state free articles resord		and the set of the set	e - er blad, saal al para oo boo bare ar boo maa - De maa ba ar bo o o baagame oo a dad gaa sya aye ar ar a baagame
when bound of a fire i days previous a right Red Brigg of the March," a bander march at an arm of the (1) and an the liter	an anna anna 16 milion angarray, and 14 milion ang sa anna an ag sa 14 milion ang sa ang sa sa sa sa sa sa sa	ange die einerscher einersten bei vor promi die gewen als bein in sold part, bei bese sonder die gewen im product wicht. Die beer bed to vo	and Berner and a setter sectored and for an anne sectored to the sectored for the gran sectored to a contract the sectored for	a fan Bargary and ar an carmen art. A g ande Senare ann chrane rate o Care an angere Mar angehicker of t	and of going but the state and and good of the state of any but the state of the
اله ومن مراجع مراسم بودن التريكي المعالمة. المراجع التي تحاديم ويعلم التي وتاريخ مراجع مراجع المعالمة. المراجع ومعهد معامين المراجع التي مراجع المراجع الم	be juling words, f stand have to get on the sector number of humany, for she a " to have sector and had "	ا محمدهما کمن ومرد مرابعدی از استخده که مطلح ۲۰ ه در احد همه محمد میرد در بر استخدی اینمان هاید داده مق کمهمد بر وقت هم دند از بجهد	الم الم من الم	and and a second of the terms of	الله، الله والله منه الله ومواد الملتوه الله. • المتحمة عن مل الله ومناحة محمد ال
مىيەر كەرىپە ھەمە ھەمەرىيە ھەر يەرىپى ھەر يەر ايىر مەرىكە ئەرىكە ھەمەمەر يەرىكەر يەرىپى ھەرىپەر بەر يەرىپەر يەرىپەر مەرىكە يەرىكەر ئەرىكەر يەرىپەر يەرىپەر يەرىپەر يەرىپەر	The service well provided	with their the advector burg, allow the statements of the statement of the	ner annen san son son We bid raf the gro ne ar anne Br Landen, Asams she big ne an Manar su s Greena pel she pe	e a construction of the second s	محمد محمد و بر بن بنا بن بدر از این از این از ایا است پیدیک (مور به این این ایس محمد این از این ا این از این محمد از باور با این اور این این این ا
به منه رو و بعد و به معنا به معنا به معنان مستند. ۲- مند - ۵- منظر قابلا المحارية الرويم مستند . ۲- معاد مادقا معال المحار بالاردار و معنوم معتقو	and you he has been and the flow "	enterester : palaer, and the segment have been been bank, at a "the arclass, and on have grown pair" anone . Ma ¹ w ^{they}	the part complete bases for states of the set of the set of the part of the set of the s	in das de malificar materies de state La sub-des de sur elle surre des final	
من م	and a set and a genter	they at the spiral so to base to marted person Bet web set trabatement, and renes a many for here say lows the patrop of the set	an had part to the former and provide and a second to the second bar and bar and a second to the sec	Langering, be had using married as in.	
The builts after whe best one spe ally are builts units. The fin	an and provide and device that i an an an array of the set of the	and the second s	al al at stan pay bes	a period day a way beart of respor- ar yes as for to bay offeredly ress to and a resp. wayb, and result to and	میاد استخدار بیند به در اینده بالات میماد و ا میلاد اینان ماه میها به مانوده کارونته و با د میرود اینان می ماه میها به مانوده کارونته و با د
سیس ۲۰۰ میلومی و میکند میکند. ۲۰۰ میلومی در میکند میکند و در میکند میکند. ۲۰۰۰ میکند میکند و میکند و میکند میکند.	an [- 1: 's that to such a sure on " The etg of Bar. (grow, for b	angeneries internet sectory the ontified and sectory the ontified sectors and	The beard the street of these . Us store on the basis, and proped solutily marries on the page much . There are flart, at or all	an here anneng atti ste tere.	I loved of the Lory , and a bear por
2	د	Rent Parter i a un propietar antes professiones de pro- regen estes actuar de parte a brefan despe estes al un brons a de propietad ag d'de	and the side the reason the to the plan and out all all Alue and sing a proto- tion process the plane and a struct from to	مار مع مع من مار بلد من مار مار مع من مع مار	na an a
a be Betall Frim Cutanes game the trag arrang of her rears and rear the day. Contain Jan, Bears atomic the day. Contain Jan, Bears	Le lite parent and the set of the	a fer verse is the age of married program. I a short a barr was the Bart search yes,	and these, web a rate case. But at parties there are a search the character man of Browney's but. The range was assessed that, when als	and here here spready assessed -	to and begins ton of spaces due to
and the second s			and marked of service and electronics. The sector of services and electronics. The set (set array to any stars also are do	er ungelij diere ins bedreven diese Mi- bergelijf vorse proveren, web ist dies un- eren bedreven in der dies erennen.	to reaking d a make to ment
Apples 1.0 Annelig der St. Cland aberstand, Gie angeber beföre im, sie generer, soh	be based for over the West, to the based dear forward dearing . W	the same a report and gapt report reproved at the same same subgast denset by these often and same at the base of same same same same same same same same	the rate and the proof. The proof		
an esperant, departe un benet te an les aut al prates, beats le anne les aut al prates, beats le	No. 2 server an Warters, ande mit and Charren, is being bei		The set is an a substant of a set	a sing agendy the ar before the	

n unio del José an angen ban ar serer e a rely ar Bad. I vicia la la This is dans de salar al vicia la la charle a rel cardine for de side d' la per la dade

:

• 9

Lalder istiffig gerit

Negroes as slaves in order to Christianize them--a common excuse for slavery. Still another item was "A Little Romance," clipped from the <u>Washington</u> (Ohio) <u>Register</u>, the "true" romance of the son of a family and the German servant girl. Thus the entire front page of Volume I, Number 1 of the <u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>, except for the column and one-half obituary of the <u>Visiter</u>, was material taken from the exchanges. But, after all, Jane had only one week to organize the new paper.

Jane Grey Swisshelm plunged immediately into politics with her <u>Democrat</u>, which was actually the organ of the Republican party in northern Minnesota. (Jane believed the word "Democrat" too good to be the property of a single party.) In the state election of 1859 the Democrats nominated General Lowry for Lieutenant Governor, and the Republicans Ignatius Donnelly, a fiery young orator who later, in 1892, was to draft the party platform of the new People's or Populist party. Donnelly ridiculed Lowry all over the state as the big man who had tried to suppress a tiny woman by mob violence and failed. When Republican speaker Galusha A. Grow delivered a St. Cloud address a crowd of Democrats gathered outside and paid Jane the compliment of burning an effigy of Mrs. Swisshelm

as "the mother of the Republican Party in Minnesota."⁶⁹ The Republicans swept the state in 1859.

Abraham Lincoln had no charm for Jane. She had preferred William H. Seward for President and Cassius M. Clay (Henry Clay's cousin, an abolitionist), for Vice-President. Their names appeared in the masthead of every issue of the <u>Democrat</u> from March 8 to May 17.⁷⁰ After the nomination Jane wrote that Lincoln would attract the laboring men of the North:

Much as we regret the defeat of Seward, we are willing to admit that the nomination of Lincoln is probably the best that could have been made under the circumstances. It is one of the worst features of a Republican Government, that the men who have done the most to give tone and permanence to its institutions and whose genius commands respect and attention for it, from abroad, should be the first to suffer by its neglect.⁷¹

In campaigning for the Republican vote when Lincoln ran, Jane struggled to win the Garrisonians, who believed voting meant soiling their hands with the bad proslavery Constitution. She also worked on the old Liberty party adherents who would not cast their vote because the Republicans only proposed to set limits on slave territory, not overthrow it entirely. She devised an

⁶⁹Frank Klement, "The Abolition Movement in Minnesota," <u>Minnesota History</u>, XXXII (March, 1951), 15-33. Lester B. Shippee, "Jane Grey Swisshelm, Agitator," <u>Missis</u>sippi Valley Historical Review, VII (Dec., 1920), 206-27.

⁷⁰Larsen, <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>, n. p. 57.

⁷¹<u>Ibid</u>., p. 23. <u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>, May 17, June 14, 1860. illustration in which she used "Robbie Miller's Hoe," a broken tool, as better than none in a weedy garden. The Republican party, she held, was an imperfect means of reaching a great end.⁷²

After Lincoln was elected and the war went along without emancipation Jane Grey Swisshelm was as disappointed in the President as was Lydia Maria Child. Jane was outraged when Lincoln rescinded General Frémont's order to free the slaves of rebels in arms within the area his army controlled. She could not understand why Lincoln hesitated to issue the Emancipation Proclamation (Lincoln hoped to hold the border states). Both Jane and Maria wrote that men needed a great idea to fight for and when the soldiers were deprived of the opportunity to fight for freedom they lost heart. When it did come, January 1, 1863, the Proclamation freed only the slaves in the territory still in rebellion. Moreover, it was partly a political move--to keep England from coming in on the side of the South. (Slavery in some of the states that remained in the Union was not abolished until the Thirteenth Amendment went into effect on December 18, 1865.)

Lincoln also lost favor with Jane because he appointed so many Democrats to office. He gave two Southern Democrats the only two important military appointments

⁷²Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 200-02.

made in St. Cloud. When Jane asked a farmer to post bills for a meeting to send delegates to the county convention the man, who had worked actively in the 1860 campaign, declined. He said that if the Republicans won the Democrats would get the offices and if the Democrats won the Democrats would get the offices, and why should the Republicans bother. Eventually, Jane came to support the radical wing of the Republican party headed by Horace Greeley, with John C. Frémont as her idol.⁷³

In St. Cloud, as in Pittsburgh, Jane had trouble with the printers who, she said, wanted the same pay in the wilderness as their union demanded in New York. She took on two apprentices, including her thirteen-year-old nephew, William B. Mitchell. At her instruction they set the type and locked up the forms. Alas, the columns read from right to left. She unlocked the forms, made up the galleys new, and got the paper out on time. From 1858 until she turned the paper over to her nephew in 1863 she did the business of a practical printer. She issued her newspaper once a week, did job work, was printer for half a dozen counties, published tax lists, and issued extras during the Indian massacres.⁷⁴

⁷³Larsen, <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>, p. 26.
⁷⁴Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 211.

Jane Grey Swisshelm had found her voice when she gave her first speech--at the community meeting the night after her enemies destroyed her press. Now she felt challenged to extend her influence by lecture tours, speaking mostly in churches. As usual, when she made a move she had a bout with her conscience, which prickled with Bible verses on the role of women. But she came to believe that Paul's admonition: "Let women keep silence in the churches," was written "by permission, not by command." She took support from the verse: "Your sons and your <u>daughters</u> [italics added] shall prophesy," and the fact that the prophetess Anna, who "spake of the child Jesus," must have spoken in church because she "departed not from it [the temple]."⁷⁵

On her many lecture trips through Minnesota from 1858 to 1863 Jane spoke on slavery, women's rights, and, later, on women's place in war work. She wrote letters for the <u>St. Cloud Democrat</u> that give a vivid picture of early Minnesota.⁷⁶ When she addressed the state Senate in 1862 General Lowry occupied his seat as a member, but he did not go up to congratulate her with the others afterward. Being a state Senator was quite a comedown for the

⁷⁵St. Cloud Democrat, Feb. 3, 1859. Larsen, <u>Cru-sader and Feminist</u>, pp. 38-39. I Cor. 14:34. Joel 2:28. Luke 2:36-38.

⁷⁶Arthur J. Larsen, head of the Newspaper Department of the Minnesota Historical Society, printed most of these letters in his book, Crusader and Feminist.

former dictator of northern Minnesota. Later that year General Lowry became insane and was taken to a private sanitarium in Cincinnati. In a lucid moment he wrote to Jane and a pleasant correspondence ensued. Once he wrote:

Your quarrel and mine was all wrong. There was no one in that upper country capable of understanding me, but you. We should have been friends, and would have been, if we had not each had a self which we were all too anxious to defend.⁷⁷

In Jane's last interview with General Lowry, after she had worked in hospitals during the War, Jane found his reason restored, but his prestige, power, wealth, and health gone. He said:

I am the only person who ever understood you. People now think you go into hospitals from a sense of duty; from benevolence, like those good people who expect to get to heaven by doing disagreeable things on earth; but I know you go because you must; go for your own pleasure; you do not care for heaven or anything else, but yourself. . . You take care of the sick and wounded, go into all those dreadful places just as I used to drink brandy--for the sake of the exhilaration it brings you.⁷⁸

The Sioux rose in the summer of 1862, stirred up by the South, Jane believed, and massacred hundreds of white settlers. The Indians came within twelve miles of St. Cloud. Jane changed her early view of the nobility of the red man (shared with Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and Lydia Maria Child). The soldiers in St. Cloud had

⁷⁷Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, p. 233.
⁷⁸Ibid., pp. 296-97.

been sent no ammunition; moreover, they were drawn off to relieve hard-pressed Fort Snelling. For many nights thereafter Jane had forty-two terrified women and children in her house and nothing but big pans of hot water as a weapon. All this time she and two women assistants put the newspaper out regularly, and many extras.⁷⁹

Jane was bitter at the support that Quakers and Edstern humanitarians always gave the Indians, while the frontier settlers, "leading the westward march of civilization," were tortured and slain. Always the Indians murdered first those who had entertained and befriended them. She wrote:

Under the pretense that America belonged, in fee simple, and by special divine right, to that particular hoard [sic] of savages, who, by killing off some other hoard of savages, were in possession when Columbus first saw the Great West, the Eastern States, which had already secured their land by conquest, have become more implacable foes to civilization than the savages themselves.⁸⁰

She particularly resented Hole-in-the-day, the Chippewa chief, educated by Baptist missionaries and a good English scholar, who never deigned to speak to the government except through an interpreter. The government had fenced six hundred acres for him and built him a large white house where he lived with his six wives, while Christian people elsewhere decried polygamy. In the

> ⁷⁹<u>Ibid</u>., p. 232. ⁸⁰Ibid., pp. 225-28.

massacre of 1862, Hole-in-the-day, Jane wrote, failed to go on the warpath only because two wagon-loads of ammunition designed for him were intercepted. For being a good Indian he was given a trip to Washington, got \$10,000, and a seventh wife.⁸¹

Thirty-eight Indians were hanged but influential missionaries prevented further retribution. On January 8, 1863, Jane Grey Swisshelm began a tour of the country to arouse opinion for more drastic punishment for the Indians and a substantial settlement for the surviving settlers. (On February 16, the Congress passed an appropriation of \$2,000,000 for settlers' relief.) She spoke to large audiences in Chicago, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, and Washington. She was, however, unable to get an appointment with President Lincoln. But she did meet him at a reception, and became good friends with Mrs. Lincoln.

From Washington Jane sent back letters for the <u>St. Cloud Democrat</u>. The war was going against the North and Jane was concerned that the President did not push for enlistment of Negroes:

As usual, he hesitates and counts probabilities. "Will the army of the Potomac mutiny?" is the question. "How do the hundreds of useless officers now hanging around Washington, visiting friends in distant States or smoking cigars and drinking champagne on the Rappahannock feel about permitting black men to fight for the Republic?"

⁸¹Ibid., p. 233.

Congress dare not grapple with it, but meanly throws the responsibility on the President, leaving it optional with him whether or not we are to accept the millions of stout arms, willing to fight for our freedom if they can secure their own, or whether the North is to continue to pour out her best blood of the Caucasion race to leave a country for Negroes. Our sons and brothers may be butchered by the thousands by the balls and bayonets of traitors, . . . but a black man's life is too precious to be risked under the enemy's guns. Why? Simply because he represents the property of a rebel.⁸²

In Washington Jane met again her friend of early Pittsburgh days, Edwin M. Stanton, now Secretary of War. He arranged an appointment for her as a clerk in the Quartermaster-General's office. The government was experimenting with employing women, and Jane was one of the first appointees.

She sold the <u>Democrat</u> in June, 1863, her nephew, William B. Mitchell, taking it over.

While she was waiting to assume her Washington job Jane discovered the need for nursing. She spent some months in the hospitals, working day and night under wartime conditions. It was inevitable here that strongminded Jane would clash with strong-minded Dorothea Dix, Superintendent of Women Nurses during the war. Jane survived only by staying out of Miss Dix's sight. Jane wrote that Miss Dix had her post only to relieve the Surgeon-General's office of the need to cope with the incessant nuisance of the women who demanded to be put to

⁸²St. Cloud Democrat, Feb. 12, 1863. Larsen, Crusader and Feminist, pp. 171-72.

work in the hospitals. Jane thought that Miss Dix never got into the grimy side of hospital work. After making valiant contributions to the soldiers' welfare, Jane discovered beds in a model hospital full of lice. The authorities would not listen to her, so she turned to her "old friend and confidant," the public. She wrote what was for her a mild letter on the lice problem that was published in the <u>New York Tribune</u>. Her letter did not end the lice problem for the soldiers, but it ended Jane's service in the hospitals, precipitately.⁸³

Jane's health broke under the strenuous hospital work, but she recovered and again took up her duties in the Quartermaster-General's office. She continued to write letters for the <u>Democrat</u>, including one published April 27, 1865, describing the mourning for President Lincoln:

I do <u>not</u> look upon his death as a National calamity any more than I do that of John Brown. Knowing the South as I have long done, after studying their institutions and residing amongst them, I have never ceased to fear the destruction of our Government through the leniency and magnanimity of President Lincoln.--Honest, upright, single-minded and living in a community where crime is the exception, he was utterly unable to realize the total depravity and vindictive barbarism of slaveholders as a class, and I have always feared that his long-suffering with these irreclaimable sinners would prolong the war until the patience of the North would be exhausted and a disgraceful peace be made. . .

The world at large--the masses of the Northern people--had no more just idea than had Mr. Lincoln of

⁸³Swisshelm, <u>Half a Century</u>, pp. 238-60.

the <u>animus</u> of this most fiendish Rebellion. . . As Christ was murdered by those He came to save, so has President Lincoln been sacrificed by the wretches he would have shielded from the just punishment of their crimes.⁸⁴

Jane Grey Swisshelm was not in sympathy with Lincoln's conciliatory policy toward the South, continued by President Johnson. On December 21, 1865, Jane published the first issue of the <u>Reconstructionist</u>, a newspaper organ of the radical Republicans who opposed Johnson's policies. She attacked him bitterly, stating in one editorial: "That he [President Johnson] was prepared beforehand to serve the purposes of treason there can be no doubt; that his administration and its programme were part and parcel of the assassination plot, we have no longer the shadow of a doubt."⁸⁵ To be accused of treason by a government employee was too much for President Johnson. He had her dismissed by special order--"the first person dismissed by Mr. Johnson," Jane wrote in her autobiography. Another "first" for Jane.

Without her government salary there could be no <u>Reconstructionist</u>. Jane wrote to the <u>New York Tribune</u> that the paper had overtaxed her strength, and that an attempt had been made to set fire to the building. She said she gave up publishing in order not to endanger

⁸⁴Larsen, <u>Crusader and Feminist</u>, pp. 288-89.

⁸⁵Margaret Farrand Thorp, <u>Female Persuasion; Six</u> <u>Strong-Minded Women</u> (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1949), p. 105.

the lives of those who lived in the apartments upstairs. This mild reaction was completely out of character for the Jane who had defied the dictator of northern Minnesota. The last issue of the <u>Reconstructionist</u> was published on March 24, 1866.

At this point Jane believed herself penniless. Then she discovered she had a good claim to the family estate, Swissvale. Secretary Stanton urged her to pursue the claim. She was able to retire to the old home with a modest income for the remainder of her life. Her daughter was married and went to Chicago to live. Occasionally, in her wide reading, a newspaper story would spark the old fireworks and Jane would shoot off a column on one of her favorite crusades, women's rights, anti-Catholic, or anti-Indian. Usually she sent these articles to the <u>New York</u> <u>Independent</u>. But, for the most part, after 1866 Jane Grey Swisshelm dropped out of the public view. Her life's goals were accomplished by age fifty-one. She had seen the slaves freed, progress made in freedom for women, and she had upheld freedom of the press in her own newspaper.

In 1880 Jane Grey Swisshelm began to write her autobiography from memory supplemented by newspaper files (she had destroyed her correspondence and diaries). She called it <u>Half a Century</u>. On July 21, 1884, she died after a brief illness.

Four years before Jane Grey Swisshelm died, James Bryce published "the greatest book written about this country,"⁶³ <u>The American Commonwealth</u>. This keen British observer noted the contribution of the American women to freedom for the slaves:

In no other country have women borm so conspicuous a part in the promotion of moral and philanthropic causes. They were among the earliest, most zealous, and most effective apostles of the antislavery movement.⁶⁴

Elizabeth Margaret Chandler began women's entry into antislavery journalism. Lydia Maria Child added the luster of a famous name. Both worked to create a climate of opinion that would support the cause. Jane Grey Swisshelm stimulated controversy that drew new converts, and then took political action to influence the centers of power.

Elizabeth, Maria, and Jane--each one was a lone voice, a weak voice, until she amplified it thousands-fold by speaking through the press. In their writings, and especially in their newspapers these "belles" told tidings of liberty--for the captive Negroes, for the women, and for the press--until the rolling of their presses became a drum roll for freedom across the land.

⁶³James Bryce, <u>The American Commonwealth</u>, ed. by Louis M. Hacker, Capricorn Books (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1959), Vol. I, p. vii.

⁶⁴<u>Ibid</u>., Vol. II, p. 500.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

•

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Special Collections

- Chandler, Elizabeth M. Elizabeth M. Chandler Papers in the Michigan Historical Collections of the University of Michigan, Rackham Building, Ann Arbor. The 155 pieces dated 1830-52 include twenty-two letters 1830-34 written by Elizabeth M. Chandler to members of They describe her literary writings and her family. her work as contributor and editor for Benjamin Lundy's Genius of Universal Emancipation, and, occasionally, as contributor to William Lloyd Garrison's Liberator. These letters describe the part of Lenawee County near Adrian, building a log cabin, the settlers, cultural life, crops, prices, and abolitionist activity. Fifteen of the letters were written by Elizabeth's brother, Thomas, and her aunt, Ruth Evans, the third member of the Michigan household. Two contain obituary notices about Elizabeth. Sixty of the letters were written by Elizabeth's aunt, Jane Evans Howell, in Philadelphia, to the family in Michigan. Nine of them refer to antislavery leaders--Garrison, Lundy, and others. Several letters refer to the posthumous publication of Elizabeth's collected writings.
- Child, Lydia Maria. Letters in the Weld Family Papers in the manuscript collections of the William L. Clements Library of the University of Michigan. Six of these letters were published in the two-volume work, Letters of Theodore Dwight Weld, Angelina Grimké Weld, and Sarah Grimké edited by Gilbert Barnes and Dwight L. Dumond, New York: D. Appleton-Century, 1934, Vol. II, pp. 692, 702, 724, 726, 730, and 734. The other three Child letters in this collection were written: 1) July 10, 1862, complimenting the Hon. W. P. Cutler, member of Congress, on an antislavery speech; 2) February 4, 1874, expressing sympathy to Angelina Grimké Weld on the death of her sister, Sarah, and recalling their work in antislavery; 3) July 10, 1880, sympathizing with Theodore Weld on the death of his wife, Angelina and remembering all the heroes of the antislavery movement.

Library of the History of Women in America, Radcliffe College, two reels 1865-80 borrowed from the large collection of Child letters found in the Ellis Gray Loring Family Correspondence.

Interview

Broecker, Mrs. Erwin L. (Margaret Guest Merritt), Interview at her home, 327 Capital Ave. NE., Battle Creek, Michigan, on January 12, 1969. Writer was referred to Mrs. Broecker by her cousin, Charles M. Drake, 716 Pilgrim Road, Brimingham, Michigan. It was Mrs. Minnie Chandler Merritt Fay who gave the original Elizabeth Margaret Chandler collection to the Michigan Historical Collections of the University of Michigan, about 1939. At her death, in 1951, by her request, Mr. Drake, whose mother was Mrs. Fay's sister, gave the remainder of the collection. Mr. Drake still has a few Chandler and Merritt letters, but they have little to do with Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. He does have, however, some of the latter's books. Mr. Drake referred the writer to Mrs. Broecker as the family historian.

Mrs. Broecker is related to Elizabeth Margaret Chandler in the following way: Dr. Thomas Chandler and Margaret Evans Chandler were the parents of Thomas C., Elizabeth Margaret, and William Guest William Guest Chandler married Sarah Chandler. Taylor and they became parents of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, the antislavery editor's namesake. This Elizabeth Margaret Chandler and her husband, Charles Merritt, homesteaded a large farm that became part of Battle Creek. They were Quakers. The Broeckers now occupy their beautiful colonial house, much remodeled through the years. The house recently had an appropriate one-hundredth birthday celebration arranged by Mrs. Broecker, who is, indeed, a historian, active in arrangements to make a nearby old Battle Creek mansion the home of the local historical society. The Charles Merritts had a son, William Guest Merritt, who became the father of Margaret Guest Merritt, who married Erwin L. Broecker, an architect.

Mrs. Broecker has the portrait of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler used for the book of her collected writings. She also has a bound journal containing poems in Elizabeth's handwriting, and a bound album with poems in the same handwriting and others copied into the book for her by friends. Several hand-painted vignettes, probably done by Elizabeth Margaret Chandler, illustrate this album. The notebook in which the poems were written has a hard beige and black marbled cover with red binding on the spine and a red leather label edged with gold scrollwork. It is dated: "Elizabeth Chandler, 11 Mo. 13, 1824."

Mrs. Broecker also has a trunk full of dresses and personal effects of her Quaker ancestors including a wedding dress of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler's mother, of white China silk brought back by a relative who chartered clipper ships. It is exquisitely sewn, tiny-waisted. The Quaker dresses are gray and dun-drab in color, but made beautifully of fine silk. Also there is a "passing dress" in a pale stripe with a bow at the neckline in back. This was worn in meeting when the young couple stood up and heard their intention to marry read.

Antislavery Newspapers

- Anti-Slavery Record. American Anti-Slavery Society, New York, 1835-37.
- Genius of Universal Emancipation. Benjamin Lundy, ed. Mount Pleasant, Ohio; Greeneville, Tenn.; Baltimore, Md.; Washington, D.C.; Philadelphia, Pa.; Lowell, Ill., 1821-35.
- Liberator. William Lloyd Garrison, ed. Boston, 1831-65.
- National Anti-Slavery Standard. Lydia Maria Child, David Lee Child, and others, eds. American Anti-Slavery Society, New York, 1840-70.
- Pittsburgh Saturday Visiter. (Title Varies.) Jane Grey Swisshelm, ed. 1847-57.
- Reconstructionist. Jane Grey Swisshelm, ed. Washington, D.C., 1865-66.
- St. Cloud (Minn.) Democrat. Jane Grey Swisshelm, ed. 1858-63.
- St. Cloud Visiter. Jane Grey Swisshelm, ed. 1858.

Newspapers

New York Tribune and New York Weekly Tribune. "Letters from Mrs. Swisshelm," April 12, 1850 - June 1, 1850, from Washington, D.C.

Tracts and Pamphlets

- Anti-Slavery Convention of American Women, First Proceedings, Held by Adjournments from the 9th to the 12th of May, 1837, 2nd ed. Boston: I. Knapp, 1838. 70 pp.
- Child, Lydia Maria. ed. <u>American Anti-Slavery Almanacs</u>. New York: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1843.

. Anti-Slavery Catechism. Newburyport, Mass.: C. Whipple, 1836, 23 pp.

. Correspondence Between Lydia Maria Child and Gov. Wise and Mrs. Mason of Virginia. Boston: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1860. 28 pp.

<u>Act:</u> An Appeal to the Legislators of Massachusetts. Boston: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1860. 36 pp.

. The Patriarchial Institution as Described by <u>Members of Its Own Family</u>. comp. by L. Maria Child. New York: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1860. 55 pp.

. The Right Way, the Safe Way; Proved by Emancipation in the British West Indies and Elsewhere. New York, 1862. 108 pp.

Unpublished Materials

Del Porto, Joseph Anthony. "A Study of American Anti-Slavery Journals." Unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1953.

Periodicals

- Child, Lydia Maria. ed. <u>Juvenile Miscellany</u>. Boston, 1826-34.
- Dillon, Merton L. "Elizabeth Chandler and the Spread of Anti-slavery Sentiment to Michigan." <u>Michigan His</u>tory, XXXIX (1955), 481-94.
- Fay, Minnie Chandler Merritt. supplier. "Letters from a Michigan Log Cabin, 1830-1834," by Elizabeth Margaret Chandler. Yale Review, April 1926. Also in Adrian (Mich.) Daily Telegram, Mar. 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 1926.
- Fisher, S. L. "Reminiscences of Jane Grey Swisshelm," Western Pennsylvania Historical Magazine, IV (July, 1921), 165-74.
- Garrison, W. P. "Mrs. Child's Letters." <u>Nation</u>, XXXVI (Jan. 25, 1883), 87-88.
- Klement, Frank. "The Abolition Movement in Minnesota." Minnesota History, XXXII (March, 1951), 15-33.

_____. "Swisshelm and Lincoln." Abraham Lincoln Quarterly, Dec., 1950.

- Shippee, Lester B. "Jane Grey Swisshelm: Agitator," <u>Mississippi Valley Historical Review</u> (Journal of American History), VII (Dec., 1920), 206-27.
- Stearns, Bertha-Monica. "Reform Periodicals and Female Reformers 1830-1860." American Historical Review, XXXVII (July, 1932), 678-99.
- Walsh, Anneta C. "Three Anti-Slavery Newspapers Published in Ohio Prior to 1823." Ohio Archaelogical and Historical Quarterly, XXXI (1922), 172-212.
- "Works of Mrs. Child." North American Review, XL (July, 1833), 138-54. Also see XLIV (Jan., 1837), 77-90.

Books

Adams, Alicia Dana. The Neglected Period of Anti-Slavery in America. Boston: Ginn & Co., 1908.

- American Literary Manuscripts; A Checklist of Holdings in Academic, Historical, and Public Libraries in the United States. Austin, Texas: University of Texas Press, 1960.
- Armstrong, William Clinton. <u>The Lundy Family and Their</u> <u>Descendants of Whatever Surname</u>. New Brunswick, N.J.: <u>Heidingsfield</u>, Printer, 1902.
- Baer, Helene G. The Heart is Like Heaven; The Life of Lydia Maria Child. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964.
- Barnes, Gilbert Hobbs. <u>The Antislavery Impulse 1830-1844</u>. Harbinger Book. New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, 1964.
- Beach, Seth Curtis. <u>Daughters of the Puritans</u>. [Lydia Maria Child]. Boston: American Unitarian Assn., 1905.
- Bird, George L., and Merwin, Frederic E. <u>The Press and</u> <u>Society; a Book of Readings</u>. rev. ed. <u>New York:</u> Prentice-Hall, 1951.
- Birney, William. James E. Birney and His Times. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1890.
- Bleyer, Willard Grosvenor. <u>Main Currents in the History</u> of American Journalism. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1927.
- Boughner, Genevieve Jackson. Women in Journalism. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1926.
- Bowerman, Sarah C. "Elizabeth Margaret Chandler." <u>Dic-</u> <u>tionary of American Biography</u>. ed. by Allen Johnson. Vol. III. New York: Scribner's, 1928.
- Bronson, Walter C. "Lydia Maria Francis Child." <u>Diction-</u> <u>ary of American Biography</u>. ed. by Allen Johnson and <u>Dumas Malone. Vol. IV.</u> New York: Scribner's, 1930.
- Chandler, Elizabeth Margaret. Essays, Philanthropic and Moral Principally Related to the Abolition of Slavery in America. Philadelphia: Lemuel Howell, 1836.
 - . The Poetical Works of Elizabeth Margaret Chandler; with a Memoir of Her Life and Character by Benjamin Lundy. Philadelphia: Lemuel Howell, 1836.

- Child, Lydia Maria. An Appeal in Favor of That Class of Americans Called Africans. Boston: Allen & Ticknor, 1833.
- . The Freedmen's Book. Boston: Ticknor & Fields, 1865.
- Letters from New York. New York: C. S. Francis & Co., 1843, 2nd series, 1845.
- . Letters of Lydia Maria Child with a Biographical Introduction by John G. Whittier and an Appendix by Wendell Phillips. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1883.
- Curran, John Philpot. The Speeches of the Right Honorable John Philpot Curran, esq. With a Brief Sketch of the History of Ireland and a Biographical Account of Mr. Curran. New York: I. Riley, 1811.
- Curry, Richard O., ed. <u>The Abolitionists, Reformers or</u> <u>Fanatics</u>? New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1965.
- Curti, Merle. The Growth of American Thought. 2nd ed. New York: Harper & Bros., 1951
- Dillon, Merton Lynn. <u>Benjamin Lundy and the Struggle for</u> <u>Negro Freedom</u>. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1966.
- Drake, Thomas E. Quakers and Slavery in America. Gloucester, Mass.: Peter Smith, 1965.
- Duberman, Martin B. ed. <u>The Antislavery Vanguard; New</u> Essays on the Abolitionists. Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1965.
- Dumond, Dwight Lowell. Antislavery Origins of the Civil War in the United States. Ann Arbor Paperbacks. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1959.
 - Antislavery; the Crusade for Freedom in America. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1961.
 - <u>A Bibliography of Antislavery in America</u>. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1961.
- [Embree, Elihu] The Emancipator Published by Elihu Embree, Jonesborough, Tennessee, 1820; With a Biographical Sketch of Embree by Robert H. White. Nashville: Murphy, 1932.

- Emery, Edwin. The Press and America. 2nd ed. rev. New York: Prentice-Hall, 1962.
- Entriken, Isabelle Webb. Sarah Josepha Hale and Godey's Lady's Book. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1946.
- Filler, Louis. The Crusade Against Slavery 1830-1860. New York: Harper & Bros., 1960.
- Finley, Ruth E. The Lady of Godey's; Sarah Josepha Hale. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1931.
- Garrison, Wendell Phillips. William Lloyd Garrison, 1805-1879; The Story of His Life Told by His Children. 4 Vols. New York: Century Co., 1885-1889.
- Gill, John. <u>Tide Without Turning; Elijah P. Lovejoy and</u> Freedom of the Press. Boston: Beacon Press, 1958.
- Goodell, William. <u>Slavery and Anti-Slavery</u>. New York: William Harned, 1852.
- Greeley, Horace. The American Conflict: a History of the Great Rebellion in the United States of America 1860-65. Hartford, Conn.: O. D. Case & Co., 1877.
- A History of the Struggle for Slavery Extension or Restriction in the United States from the Declaration of Independence to the Present Day. New York: Dix, Edwards & Co., 1856.
- Griffiths, Julia, ed. <u>Autographs of Freedom</u>. Rochester: Wanzer Beardsley & Co., 1854.
- Griswold, Rufus Wilmot. <u>The Female Poets of America</u>. Philadelphia: Carey and Hart, 1849.
- Hale, Sarah Josepha. Woman's Record; or, Sketches of All Distinguished Women from the Creation to AD 1868. [Lydia Maria Child]. 3rd ed. rev. New York: Harper & Bros., 1874.
- Hart, Albert Bushnell. Slavery and Abolition 1831-41. Vol. XVI of The American Nation: A History. 28 vols. New York: Harper & Bros., 1904-18.
- Haviland, Laura S. A Woman's Life-Work; Labors and Experiences. Chicago: C. V. Waite & Co., 1887.

- Hudson, Frederic. Journalism in the United States from 1690-1872. New York: Harper & Bros. 1873.
- Jones, Robert W. Journalism in the United States of America. New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., 1947.
- Kraus, Michael. The United States to 1865. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1959.
- Larsen, Arthur J., ed. Crusader and Feminist: Letters of Jane Grey Swisshelm 1858-1865. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1934.
- Lee, James Melvin. <u>History of American Journalism</u>. rev. ed. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1923.
- Lloyd, Arthur Young. <u>The Slavery Controversy 1831-1860</u>. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1939.
- Lundy, Benjamin. The Life, Travels, and Opinions of Benjamin Lundy. Philadelphia: W. D. Parrish, 1847.
- Martineau, Harriet. <u>The Martyr Age of the United States</u> of America. Boston: Weeks, Jordan & Co.--Otis Broaders & Co., 1839.
- Morison, Samuel Eliot. The Oxford History of the American People. New York: Oxford University Press, 1965.
- Mott, Frank Luther. American Journalism: A History 1690-1960, 3rd ed. rev. New York: Macmillan Co., 1962.
 - . <u>A History of American Magazines 1741-1850</u>. Vol. I. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1930. Vol. II, <u>1850-1865</u>. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1938.
- Moulton, Charles Wells, ed. "Lydia Maria Child, 1802-1880." <u>The Library of Literary Criticism of English and Ameri-</u> <u>can Authors. Vol. VII. Gloucester, Mass.: Peter</u> <u>Smith, 1959.</u>
- National Union Catalogue of Manuscript Collections. Washington: Library of Congress, 1967.
- Nye, Russel B. Fettered Freedom; Civil Liberties and the Slavery Controversy 1830-1860. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1963.

. William Lloyd Garrison and the Humanitarian Reformers. Boston: Little, Brown & Co., 1955.

- Parrington, Vernon L. The Romantic Revolution. Vol. II of Main Currents in American Thought. Harvest Book. New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, 1927.
- Payne, George Henry. <u>History of Journalism in the United</u> States. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1920.
- Price, Warren C. <u>The Literature of Journalism, an Annota-</u> <u>ted Bibliography</u>. <u>Minneapolis</u>: <u>University of Minne-</u> <u>sota Press</u>, 1959.
- Ross, Ishbel. Ladies of the Press. New York: Harper Bros., 1936.
- Salmon, Lucy M. "Five Crises in American Press Freedom," in <u>The Press and Society</u>, ed. by George L. Bird and Frederic E. Merwin. New York: Prentice-Hall, 1951.
- Sillen, Samuel. Women Against Slavery. New York: Masses and Mainstream, Inc., 1955.
- Stearns, Bertha-Monica. "Jane Grey Swisshelm." Dictionary of American Biography. Vol. XVIII. ed. by Dumas Malone. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1936.
- Swisshelm, Jane Grey. <u>Half a Century</u>. 3rd ed. Chicago: Jansen, Mc Clurg & Co., 1880.
- Thomas, John L., ed. <u>Slavery Attacked:</u> The Abolitionist <u>Crusade</u>. Spectrum Book. Englewood Cliffs, N. J.: Prentice-Hall, 1965.
- Thorp, Margaret Farrand. Female Persuasion: Six Strong-Minded Women. [Lydia Maria Child and Jane Grey Swisshelm]. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1949.
- Turner, Lorenzo Dow. Antislavery Sentiment in American Literature Prior to 1865. Washington: The Association for the Study of Negro Life and History, 1929.
- Tyler, Alice Felt. Freedom's Ferment: Phases of American Social History from the Colonial Period to the Outbreak of the Civil War. Harper Torchbooks. New York: Harper Bros., 1962.

- Warner, Robert M., and Brown, Ida C. <u>Guide to Manuscripts</u> in the Michigan Historical Collections of the University of Michigan. Ann Arbor, 1963.
- Weld, Theodore Dwight. Letters of Theodore Dwight Weld, Angelina Grimké Weld, and Sarah Grimké 1822-1844, ed. by Gilbert H. Barnes and Dwight L. Dumond. New York: D. Appleton-Century Co., 1934.
- Willey, Rev. Austin. <u>The History of the Antislavery</u> <u>Cause in State and Nation</u>. Portland, Maine: Brown Thurston and Hoyt, Fogg and Dunham, 1886.

I ţ í ţ .

